

**LIGALELO LETILWANE ETINGANEKWANENI TESISWATI**

**NGU**

**MDHLULI NONTOKOZO GLADYS**

**INOMBOLO: 11571189**

**Lucwaningo lwekwenelisa tiku te-Master of Arts (Siswati)  
SIKHUNGO I-MER MATHIVHA SETILWIMI TEMDZABU, BUCIKO NEMASIKO  
INYUVESI YASEVENDA**

**Umeluleki : Dkt. J.J THWALA**

**Lisekelameluleki : Dkt. K.J NKUNA**

**2017**

## **SIFUNGO**

Ngiyafunga ngiyacinisa kutsi umsebenti lonesihloko lesitsi: **LIGALELO LETILWANE ETINGANEKWANENI TESISWATI** ngewami. Yonkhe imitfombo yelwati isetjentsiwe ngalokuphelele nekutsi lolucwaningo alumange luniketwe lesinye sikhungo semfundvo lephakeme ngenhloso yekutfola ticu.

---

**Mdhluli N.G**

---

**Lusuku**

## **SETFULO**

Umsebenti ngiwetfula ngalokukhulu kutitfoba kuMvelinchanti longiphe ingcondvo nekuhlakanipha, kubeluleki bami Dkt J.J Thwala banaDkt K.J Nkuna labaphumelele kungibeketelela kusukela ekucaleni kuze kube sekugcineni kwalolucwaningo kanye nemndeni wami wonkhe ekungisekeleni kwawo kuze ngichubeke ngalolucwaningo.

## **Lokucuketfwe**

<b>SEHLUKO 1.....</b>	<b>1</b>
<b>SETFULO SELUCWANINGO.....</b>	<b>1</b>
1.1. Singeniso.....	1
1.2. Sikhutsato Selucwaningo .....	3
1.3. Tinhloso Telucwaningo .....	4
1.4. Imibuto Yelucwaningo .....	4
1.5. Umkhawulo Welucwaningo .....	5
1.6. Tindlela Telucwaningo .....	5
1.6.1. Indlela Yekufundza Tincwadzi .....	6
1.7. Umgudvu Welucwaningo .....	6
1.8. Inchazelo Yemagama .....	7
1.8.1. Luhlatiyo.....	7
1.8.2. Tinganekwane.....	8
1.9. Umongo Welucwaningo .....	9
1.10. Siphetfo.....	9
<b>SEHLUKO 2.....</b>	<b>11</b>
<b>Kubuyeketwa Kwemibhalo .....</b>	<b>11</b>
2.1. Imibono Ya-Propp (1928) .....	11
2.2. Imibono Yapropp Kuthwala (2016).....	14
2.3. Imibono Yamakhanya (2006).....	31
2.1. Imibono Yankosi (2014).....	36
2.4. Imibono Yamthethwa (2014) .....	38
<b>SEHLUKO 3.....</b>	<b>43</b>
<b>KUHLUTWA KWETINGANEKWANE .....</b>	<b>43</b>
3.1. Singeniso.....	43

3.2.	Simonchanti .....	43
3.3.	Insweleko .....	46
3.4.	Bucili .....	48
3.5.	Umphumela .....	50
3.6.	Kusindzisa.....	51
3.7.	Kwephula.....	53
3.8.	Umyalo.....	55
3.9.	Kubaleka .....	57
3.10.	Kuphunyula.....	59
3.11.	Kulanzela .....	61
3.12.	Luhlu Lwetinganekwane Lolucwaningiwe .....	63
3.12.1.	Inja, Ingulube Neligundvwane .....	63
3.12.2.	Ligwababa .....	65
3.12.3.	Mhla Lunwabu Lutsatsa Bukhosi.....	67
3.12.4.	Indlulamitsi Nengwenya.....	70
3.12.5.	Silwane Lekutsiwa Ngumuntfu .....	74
3.12.6.	Ingwenya Nelituba .....	77
3.12.7.	Tinkhomo Letimbili .....	79
3.12.8.	Likati Neligundvwane.....	81
3.12.9.	Intfulo Nelunwabu.....	83
3.12.10.	Inhlitiyo Yalogwaja .....	84
3.12.11.	Lulaka Lwelibhubesi.....	87
3.12.12.	Soboyi Netinja.....	90
3.12.13.	Imphungushe Nebantwana Bembuti .....	92
3.12.14.	Sitsa Imphungushe.....	96
3.13	Siphetfo.....	98

**SEHLUKO 4..... 100**

**KUHLUTWA KWETINGANEKWANE KUYACHUTJWA ..... 100**

4.1.	Singeniso.....	100
4.2.	Kutitfoba.....	100
4.3.	Kungabikho.....	101
4.4.	Likhambi Lensweleko.....	102
4.5.	Kuhoshela.....	103
4.6.	Kutfumba.....	104
4.7.	Kumfeneta .....	105
4.8.	Luhlu Lwetinganekwane Lolucwaningiwe .....	106
4.8.1.	Logwaja Nempunzi .....	106
4.8.2.	Tingulube .....	109
4.8.3.	Nango-Ke Umuntfu.....	112
4.8.4.	Lufudvu Nebubhibhi .....	114
4.8.5.	Ingwenya Nesibindzi Semfene.....	116
4.8.6.	Lohheya .....	121
4.8.7.	Libhubesi Nalogwaja.....	123
4.8.8.	Sonkhanise Nasokungcola.....	126
4.8.9.	Inyoni Letfotfobele .....	128
4.8.10.	Kudvungutela Kwenkhosi .....	131
4.8.11.	Libhubesi Nemphungushe .....	134
4.8.12.	Likati Nesibuko.....	136
4.8.13.	Ncedze .....	138
4.8.14.	Logwaja Nematfundvuluka.....	142
4.8.15.	Libhubesi Nalogwaja.....	146
4.9	Siphetfo.....	148

<b>SEHLUKO 5.....</b>	<b>149</b>
5.1. Lokutfolakele .....	149
5.2. Tincomo .....	152
<b>TINCWADZI LETIFUNDZIWE .....</b>	<b>153</b>

# **SEHLUKO 1**

## **SETFULO SELUCWANINGO**

### **1.1. Singeniso**

Tinganekwane tiyincenye yetemdzabu lebaluleke kakhulu esiveni seMaswati. Ticuketse bugabazi kanye nemlandvo lomuhle kuwo weMaswati. Tatiwa kakhulu ngelikhono lato lekuhlanganisa imindeni. Tihlanganisa wena gogo, mkhulu, make, babe, mzala, bhuti sesi, njll. Kutsi lapho kusihlwa yonkhe imisebenti yelusuku iphelile, kudliwe bese kubaswa umlilo kwentelwe kutsi wonkhe umuntfu afutfumale kute atokhona kulalela leyo nganekwane. Akufuneki phela kutsi uma itekwa inganekwane kube nemuntfu longeva.

Luwimi lweSiswati lukhulunywa lubuye lufundziswe emaveni lamabili: iSwatini neNingizimu Afrika. Luwimi lweSinguni lolwalukhona kusukela kadzeni lapho tive tehlukana eNkhabave titsatsa indlela lecondze eNingizimu. Ngenhloso yekuyewufuna emadlelo lamahle nalamasha ekukhotsisa tinkhomo kanye netindzawo lapho kutawuhlaleka kutintwe ngekuthula.

Kubalulekile kwatiwe ngeMaswati kutsi asive lesineNgwenyama yinye lephetse wonkhe umuntfu loLiswati lokhona ngaphansi kwemtfunti welilanga, ngaphandle kwekunaka live lahlala noma lakhonte kulo. Lapha kuvele likhono lalabadzala lekucamba ngenhloso yekufundzisa ngemakhono emphilo kanye nekuteka tinganekwane.

Buciko bemlomo butsintsa imikhakha leyehlukene yemibhalo lemidzala. Butsintsa taga, tisho, tiphicaphicwano, tinganekwane nalokunye lokunyenti. Lucwaningo lutawubuka tinganekwane njengencenye yenkhulumobuciko. Kutawuhlatiywa ligalelo letilwana etinganekwaneni letikhetsiwe. Tinganekwane tibaluleke kulabo labafundza lulwimi lwasekhaya, ngako-ke kumele tihlatiywe kabanti. Kubalulekile kutsi kubukwe imvelaphi, kunjalo nemisebenti yetinganekwane. Bahluti labanyenti abawuveti umehluko lokhona ekhatsi kwetinganekwane, taga netisho, ngako-ke kubonakele kufanele kutsi kubukwe tinganekwane ngendlela lejulile nalekhombisa kwehluka kuletinye tincenye tetemdzabu.



Tinganekwane tiyinkhulumo lenemlandvo lojulile njengesive lucobo. Akekho lowati kutsi tinganekwane tacala nini kutekwa, kepha kuyabonakala kutsi tacala mhlazane kwakhiwa tilwimi ngobe naku titekwa kuto tonkhe tilwimi. Tinganekwane titfolakala kulo lonkhe luhlobo lwemibhalo, ngako-ke tisisekelo semphilo. Lokugcamako ngetinganekwane kutsi tingemavi lanemcondvo lobumbene lophinyiswa kuvakale.

Kubalulekile kutsi sati kutsi tiyini tinganekwane, tibaluleke ngani futsi tihlobene ngani naleminyeye imibhalo yebuciko bemlomo. Tinganekwane tiyinkhulumo buciko lenemakhono ayo lehlukile kuletinye. Akekho lowati kutsi tacala nini kubakhona, kepha tiyatiwa kutsi tindzala kakhulu njengaso sive. Tinganekwane tiyinkhulumo legcamisa buciko ngaso sonkhe sikhatsi ngenca yekungagaguli letikushoko, kepha tikubeka ngendlela lezotsile, lehehako nalemukelekako.

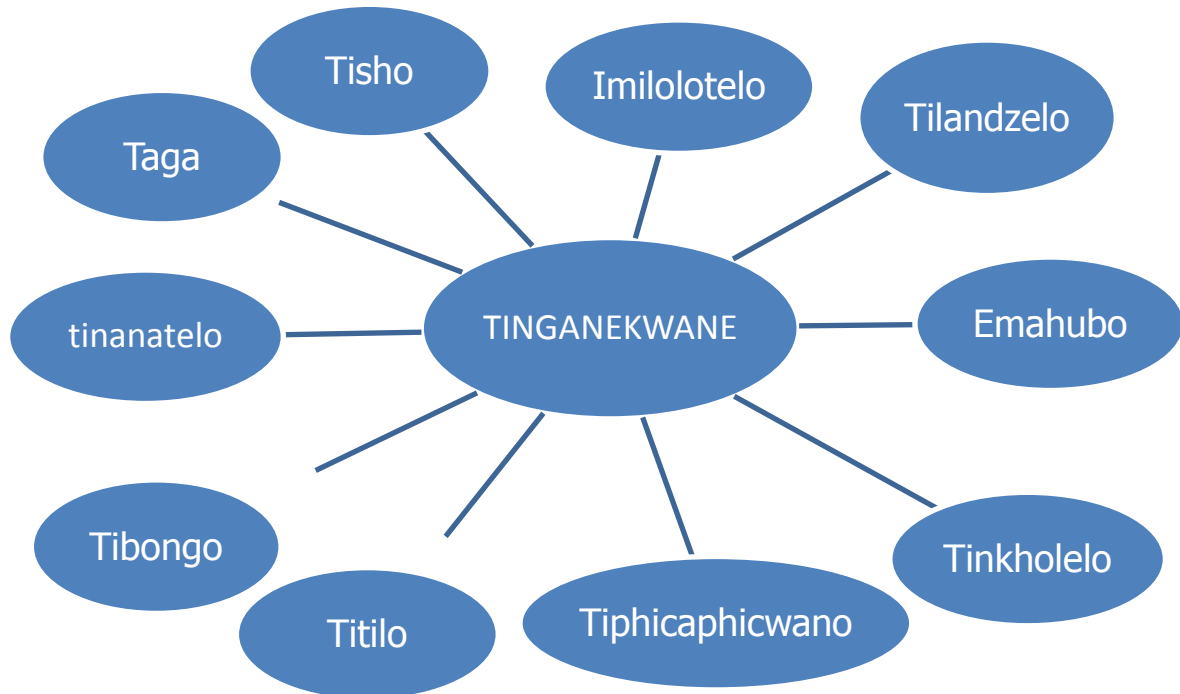
Kumcoka kuphawula kutsi tinganekwane titsi noma tifanana kepha tinako kwehluka lapha nalapha kuye ngekutsi lotekako uyibeka kanjani. Kuvame kutsi tinganekwane tehluke ngekwesigodzi noma-ke ngekwebantfu bangaleso sikhatsi. Ingani phela kwentiwa ngiko kutsi tinganekwane tibunjwa noma takhiwa ngekutsi bantfu babuke, bacaphelisisa imphilo nalokwentiwa bantfu netilwane eveni nasenzaweni labaphila kuyo.

Kunebumcoka lobukhulu kabi bekutsi sikhatsi kanye nendzawo akube ngulokuhambisana kanye nenganekwane. Kuyaye kutekwe tinganekwane ngetenteko noma ngentfo lengatiwa nalabangazange sebayibone njengemazimu, kepha tetsameli tilalela ngekutimisela tiphindze tetsembe loko teticocelwa ngako kube sengatsi leticocelwa ngentfo lephilako kantsi cha.

Kuyenteka ngalesinye sikhatsi kutsi silwane sinye sivele etinganekwaneni letinyenti letehlukene. Uma sibuka silwanyana lesingulogwaja, tinyenti kakhulu tinganekwane lesivela kuto, kepha tetsameli tetinganekwane tititsandza tehluke tinjalo.

Tinganekwane takhiwe ngetindlela letinyenti. Sakhiwo lesigcame etinganekwaneni jikelele nguleso sekutsi sinesetfulo. Setfulo sivame kutsi sitsi inganekwane ingatekwa ilalelwe: uma loyitekako atfula singenisiso sakhe wonkhe umuntfu loyetsamele ugadza tigameko letitawuvela. Ngekuhamba kwesikhatsi naseyiseluvutfondzabeni

inganekwane loyitekako angabe asakudzinga kuba asho setfulo kepha uvele acondze kulokushiwo yinganekwane lafuna kukwetfula.



### 1.2. Sikhutsato Selucwaningo

Lokukhutsate lolucwaningo lwetinganekwane elulwimini lweSiswati nguloku lokulandzelako:

- Akukho lucwaningo lolwendlalekile nalolujulile lolwentiwe elulwimini lweSiswati lolutsintsa lucwaningo ngeligalelo letilwane etinganekwaneni teSiswati.
- Tinganekwane letikhona atikhombisi inhlelembiso (structure) leveta emakhono nebuciko lobusezingeni lelisetulu.
- Kugcanyiswa kusebenta (function) kwetinganekwane esiveni ngekwetindzawo nesikhatsi.
- Kuhlobana/budlelwano (relationship) esiveni naleminye imibhalo lefana netaga, tisho, tibongo, tinanatelo, emahubo, tinganekwane nalokunye akugcanyiswa.

Kucwaninga ngekucambeka kwato, budlelwane bato netindzawo letikhatsi kanye netigameko letigcamile letatiwako naletingatiwa. Kufundzisa kabanti ngemisebenti yetinganekwane ekutfufukiseni lulwimi nasekwakheni sive sonkhe ngemfundziso yebunye, yebucotfo, yebuntfu nalokunye.

Kubukisisa kuhleleka kwetinganekwane ngekweluhlelo lwelulwimi nekugcamisa imicondvo lebalulekile lesisekelo semphilo nemicondvo lenebuchakela.

Kubuka tingcikitsi letibalulekile emphilweni letigcanyiswa tinganekwane njengaleti letilandzelako: kucaphelisa ngengoti, bunye, kukhuliswa kwebantfwana, kweluleka, kuganana, bucili nalokunye.

Kuhlolisisa kujula kwelulwimi lokuletfwa imifanekisomcondvo letfolakala etinganekwaneni, lapha kugcama kwakheka kwetaga kwangekhatsi lokuvetwa tinongo tenkhuluko (figures of speech).

Kwakheka kwetinganekwane kwangaphandle (external structure) kuhlolisiswa ngekubuka kwakheka kwemagama lakhe tinganekwane nemiphumela yawo ekuletseni imicondvo lephelele lapho kubukwa kuphindzeka kweticu, emagama, imisindvo leyehlukene nalokunye.

### **1.3. Tinhloso Telucwaningo**

Tinhloso talolucwaningo nguleti letilandzelako:

- Kunika umcondvo lowendlalekile ngekwakheka kwetinganekwane.
- Kuhlolisisa kuhleleka kwetinganekwane elulwimini lweSiswati.
- Kuhlatiya ngekusebenta kwetinganekwane esiveni jikelele.

### **1.4. Imibuto Yelucwaningo**

Imibuto yelucwaningo ibalulekile ekuveteni inkinga. Imibuto yalolucwaningo ngulena lelandzelako:

- Takheke kanjani tinganekwane?
- Tihleleke kanjani tinganekwane?
- Yini umsebenti wetinganekwane esiveni?

- Emasikomphilo avetwe njani ngetingane kwane naleminye imibhalo yetemdzabu?

Kubalulekile-ke kutsi sibuke emakhono (styles) lehlukene langalekelela ekuhlathiyeni tingane kwane kusukela emsukeni wato, kwakheka kwato, kuye kufinyelele ekusetjentisweni kwato.

### **1.5. Umkhawulo Welucwaningo**

Lucwaningo lugcile etingane kwane ni temdzabu kuphela. Leminye imikhakha yemibhalo yesimanje ayinakutsintfwa kulolucwaningo.

Lucwaningo lutsintsa tonkhe tindzawo letihlala Emaswati: umbuso waseSwatini nemaphrovinsi lalandzelako: iMpumalanga, iGauteng, iNyakatfo nelaKazulu, iNingizimu neLimpopo.

Tingane kwane tibukwa ngekwesimonhlalo, insweleko, ngemlandvo nangekuhleleka kwato.

Lucwaningo lonkhe lugcile etingane kwane ni teSiswati. Kuleso sambanani setingane kwane letigcogciwe kuhlathiywe loku lokulandzelako:

- Sakhiwo setingane kwane ngekulandzela imigomo yetingane kwane, yetemibhalo neluhlelo.
- Kuhleleka kwetingane kwane ngetindlela letehlukene.
- Kusetjentiswa kwetingane kwane ngekubuka tindzawo nesikhatsi.
- Licophelo lekuhambelana kwetingane kwane naleminye imibhalo yebuciko beblomo, lehaywako nemalekelombhalo.

Kusetjentiswe lucwaningo loluhlungekile emacophelweni lakhetsekile ngenhloso yekuletsa siciniseko (validity), nekutsembakala (reliability).

### **1.6. Tindlela Telucwaningo**

Lucwaningo luye lusebentise tindlela letinyenti tekucwaninga, kepha lapha sibuke indlela yinye kuphela: yekufundza tincwadzi.

### **1.6.1. Indlela Yekufundza Tincwadzi**

Lapha kufundwa tincwadzi letiphatselane netingane kwane. Kuba tincwadzi letibhaleke ngetilwimi letehlukene kepha letitsintsa tingane kwane.

Etincwadzini sitfolo lwatisitsasiselo (secondary knowledge) ngetingane kwane lolutsintsa kwakheka, kucambeka, kuhleleka nekusetjentiswa kwato. Kulapho kuvela khona loku lokulandzelako:

- Iyini ingane kwane?
- Ibaluleke ngani ingane kwane?
- Yenta msebenti muni emphilweni yemuntfu ingane kwane?
- Ihlobene kanjani naleminye imibhalo yebuciko ingane kwane?

Emakhono ekwakheka kwetingane kwane kumele agcanyiswe anekelwe live ngenhloso yekukhombisa emasiko esive ekusebentiseni lulwimi. Inchabhayi yekucanjwa kwetingane kwane isetandleni tebacwaningi, bosotilwimi, bosolwati nalabanye. Lapha sitfolo lwatisisekelo (primary knowledge) ngetingane kwane.

### **1.7. Umgudvu Welucwaningo**

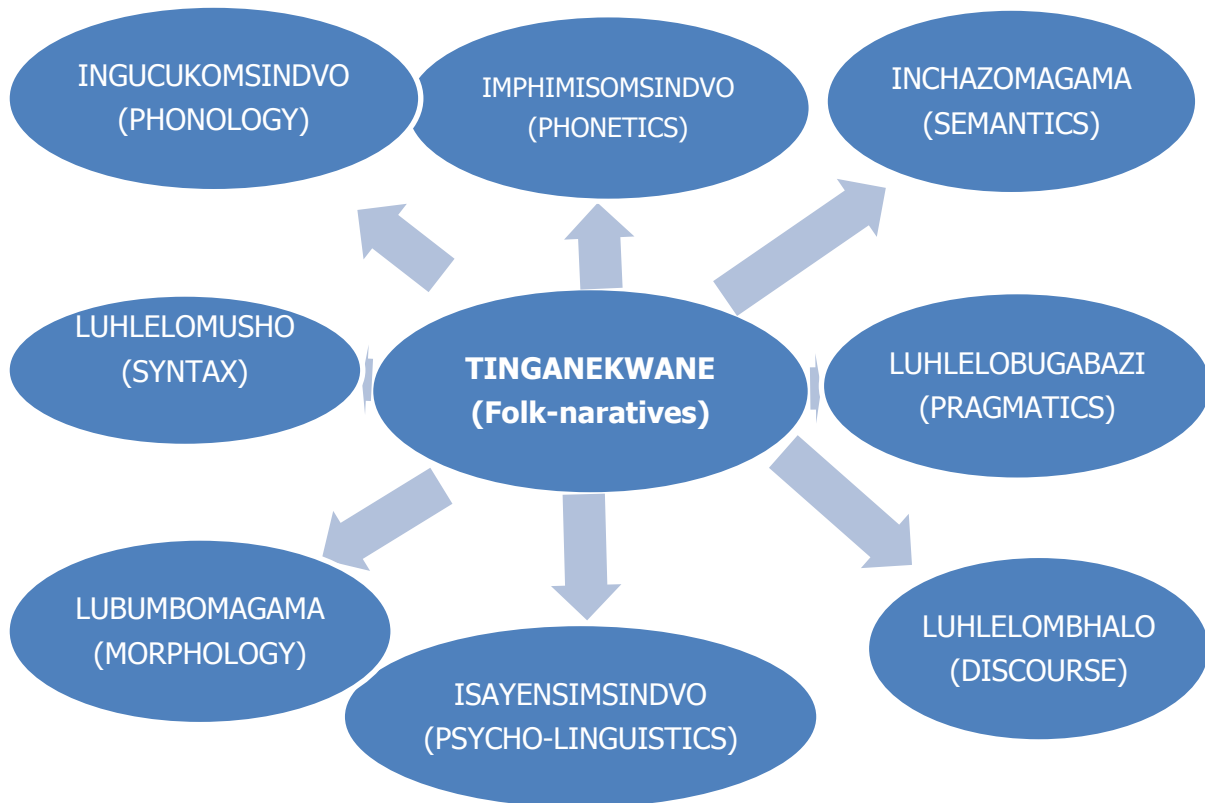
Umgudvu welucwaningo ngulona lolandzelako:

Luhlelomusho (syntax) lubonakala lapho tingane kwane tibukwa ngekuhleleka kwemagama emishweni lekungaba kusekucaleni, emkhatsini noma ekugcineni kwayo.

Inchazomagama (semantics) ibonakala lapho kuchazwa khona emagama lasetjentiswe etingane kwaneni ngenhloso yekutfola umcondvo lotfolakala kulo ligama, ligcogcomagama, noma tingane kwane ngalokuphelele. Lubumbomagama (morphology) lubonisa kwakheka kwemagama kutsintfwe takhi letehlukene njengesicu, sicalo, sijobelelo, umsuka naletinye.

Sifundvomagama (lexicology) sibuka inshokutsinchanti yemagama siyicatsanise nenchazelo yemagama lekungaba yemcondvo lojulile, lolula noma yenshokutsi legudlukile (semantic shift)

Luhlelombhalo (discourse) luhlolisisa kulandzelana kwemisho leyakha tigaba noma emapharagrafu. Luhlelobugabazi (pragmatics) lubuka kusetjentiswa ngelikhono kwetinganekwane, kwetisho, taga, imisho naletinye tincenye telulwimi.



## 1.8. Inchazelo Yemagama

Emagama ladzinga inchazelo ngulawa lalandzelako: luhlatiyo netinganekwane.

### 1.8.1. Luhlatiyo

Cuddon (1976: 39) uchaza luhlatiyo atsi:

*A detailed splitting and examination of work of literature. A close study of the various elements and the relationship between them.*

Ligama lelitsi "hlatiya" lisento lesisho kucwaninga, kuhluta, kuhlalela nalokunye. Ligama lelihambisana nalamanye njengalawa lalandzelako:

- Kuhlela
- Kucombela

- Kulandzelisa
- Kuhlukanisa nalamanye.

### **1.8.2. Tinganekwane**

Tinganekwane tichazwa kabanti bacwaningi betilwimi labehlukene.

Makhanya (2006: 47) uchaza kabanti ngetinganekwane lapho atsi:

*Lolu luhlobo lwetindzaba letindzala letaticocwa ngulabadzala kakhulu nje bogogo baticocela bantfwababo nebatukulu. Tinganekwane tatiwa ngekuocwa lapho sekuhlwile ngenca yenkholelo yekutsi uma ticocwa emini lowo losuke acoca nalabo lasuke abacocela bawumila timphondvo. Ngalokuvamisile-ke gogo abecala ngekubasa umlilo kuze kufutfumale endlini ngembi kwekutekela batukulu bakhe tinganekwane. Sicalo nesiphetho setinganekwane kugcamisa kwehluka kwato kuletinye tihlobo tetindzatjana.*

Loko lokuphawulwe ngumcwaningi ngenhla mayelana netinganekwane kubuye

kufakazeleke ngentasi. Bhiya (2005: 54) uchaza tinganekwane atsi:

*Tinganekwane titindzaba letatetsiwa emandvulo, ticocwa ngulabadzala kanye nebantfwana. Noko taticocwa ikakhulu bantfwana ngoba kucoca loku kwakungulolunye lisu lekwendlulisa lwati nemlandvo wesive kuleso naleso situkulwane. Kucoca tinganekwane kuyincenye yenkholo yeMaswati nemihambo yawo. Ngaphandle kwekucitsa situnge, kunyenti lobekubangela labadzala betsele bantfwana tinganekwane. Bantfwana bebetsela kucitsa situnge kantsi labadzala babekusebentisa ngendlela yekufundzisa, kuyala, kweluleka kanye nekulola imicondvo yabo neyebantfwana.*

Tinganekwane ticuketse lwati lolujulile kanye nenhlonipho yeMaswati lemangalisako ngenjulalwati noma ifilosofi yemphilo yemuntfu emhlabeni. Tinganekwane taticocwa kusihlwa lapho umsebenti welusuku sewentiwe.

## **1.9. Umongo Welucwaningo**

### **Sehluko sekucala**

Setfulo selucwaningo: setfula lucwaningo ngekubukisisa kutsi iyini inganekwane, ibaluleke ngani nebudlelwano bayo naleminye imikhakha yebuciko bemlomo. Setfula tinhloso, tindlela, kubaluleka, imigudvu nemkhawulo welucwaningo.

### **Sehluko sesibili**

Kuhlolisiswa kwemibhalo: sitsintsa imibono yebahlaliyi labehluke nengetinganekwane. Kuphawula ngemlandvo wetinganekwane kusukela kadzeni kute kube kulamuhla; sikhatsi sakadzeni, sanyalo nalesitako. Umlandvo wetinganekwane uhlatywa bahlatiyi labehlukene emikhakheni nasemazingeni lehlukene.

### **Sehluko sesitsatfu**

Kwakheka kwenhlelembo yetinganekwane: sigcila emisebentini nelulandzelwano etinganekwaneni ngalokujulile.

### **Sehluko sesine**

Kusebenta nebudlelwano: sibuka kusetjentiswa kwetinganekwane etindzaweni letinyenti. Kubukwa imisebenti nelulandzelwano lokutfolakala etinganekwaneni.

### **Sehluko sesihlanu**

Siphetfo netincomo: siphetfo selucwaningo lesiveta lokutfolakele ngemvelaphi, ngetingcikitsi nangekusetjentiswa kwetinganekwane kanye netiphakamiso tivela tigcame kulesehluko

## **1.10. Siphetfo**

Tinganekwane tikhombisa emakhono kanye nebugabazi babokhokho. Ticuketse umlandvo weMaswati lojulile, emakhono ekuteka, kunoma kuhlelebisa nekubeka inkhulumo ngendlela lehlelekile. Inganekwane letekwako iheha ekucaleni kuze kuyoba semaphetselweni ayo.



Tinganekwane tiyinkhulumo lebeyikhona emilonyeni yebantfu kadzeni, isekhona namanje igabe ngemakhono lamahle lafanako nalehlukile. Leso naleso sive sinetinganekwane taso. Tinganekwane tiyachumana nalamanye emasu ebuciko beblomo ngekutsi tibuselwe kubo noma bona bususelwe kuto. Tiyabuselwa etiphicaphicwaneni, etibongweni, nasetinanatelweni nakulokunye.

Lokuphawulekako kutsi, akusilula kuhlatiya ngetinganekwane uma ungenalo lwati lolujulile ngato. Kubalulekile kwati umehluko emkhatsini wetinganekwane, wetaga netisho ngenhloso yekusebentisa lulwimi ngendlela lefanele, nalemukelekako. Imibono yebahluti nebacwaningi labanyenti ime emaphuzwini ekutsi tinganekwane tiyinkhulumo lenemcondvo lophelele, lonotsile nalotiyile. Tiyakhalima, tiyabonisa, tiyafundzisa, tikhutsate, ticondzise, teluleke tibuye tetfule emaciniso.

Tikhombisa kutfutfuka kwelulwimi lwesive lolukhula imihla nemalanga. Tikhombisa inkhambo, imisimeto nemasiko esive kusukela kadzeni kusadliwa ngaloludzala. Tichumanisa imphilo yayitolo, yalamuhla neyakusasa. Tisisekelo selulwimi lekufanele kubanjelwe kuso ngaso sonkhe sikhatsi.

## **SEHLUKO 2 KUBUYEKETWA KWEMIBHALO**

### **2.1. Imibono ya-Propp (1928)**

Vladimir Propp watalwa mhla tingu 17 kuMabasa nga 1895 e-St. Petersburg utalelwe emndenini weMajalimane. Wangena sikolo i-St. Petersburg University (1913–1918). Etifundweni takhe bekabuke kakhulu ifilosofi yeMarashiya kanye neMajalimane. Utsite kuphotfula ngetifundvo takhe wayofundzisa Sirashiya kanye neSijalimane esikolweni semabanga laphakeme wase uchubekela embili waba nguthishela wase Nyuvesi yase Jalimane.

Timfundziso takhe ngetifundvo tekwakheka kwetemdzabu tashicilelwa eRashiya nga 1928. Timfundziso takhe tente kwaba lula kuhambisa lwati ngetemdzabu kangangobe tigcine tigcugcutele Claude Lévi-Strauss kanye na-Roland Barthes, kutsi bagcine bahumushe leto tifundvo nga-1958. Bulingisi bakhe buyasetjentiswa kumabonakudze, temfundvo, temdlalo, temafilimu, tinganekwane nakuleminye imikhakha.

Nga-1932, Propp waba lilunga leNyuvesi yeLeningrad leyatiwa ngekutsi i-St. Petersburg University. Ngemuva kwa-1938, waba ngusihlalo welitiko letemdzabu kwadzimate kwafika sikhatsi lapho abalilunga lelicembu lelitiko letekubhala laseRashiya. Wasebenta khona washona nga-1970.

#### **(i) Kuhumushwa kwetimfundziso ta-Vladimir Propp ngetifundvo tekwakheka kwetemdzabu tiye elulwimini lweSingisi nakuletinye kungalendlela**

Timfundziso taPropp ngetindlela tekwakheka kwetinganekwane tahumushwa tayiswa elulwimini lweSingisi nga-1958 nanga-1968. Tase tiyiswa nakululwimi lweMantaliyane neMapholishi nga-1966, kuMafrentji neMaroma khona taya nga-1970, kwase kutsi Sipanishi sona sahumushelwa nga-1971, nga-1975 kwabangeMajalimane.

Umsuka wetemlandvo wetinganekwane letibita kuchudzelwana kwemicabango tahumushelwa eMantaliyane tisuuselwa kuMarashiya nga-1949 nanga-1972, Sipenishi nga-1974, Emafrentji, Maroma kanye neMajaphane nga-1983.

**(ii) Sakhiwo lesilandzisako (narrative structure)**

Propp wehlukane tinganekwane taba imikhakha lemibili. Ngekusebentisa lemikhakha yomibili wakhona kuchaza kulandzelana kwetigameko letenteka nobe letivela kuyo inganekwane yeMarashiya.

Ngalokutayelekile kubakhona sigameko lesibakhona lekubukwe sona, lekungisekucala, bese kutsi ngemuva kwaloko lenganekwane ibese ilandzele kugcwaliseka nobe kuphumelelisa nayi imigomo lelandzelako yaPropp lengemashumi lamatsafu nakutsafu (33). Propp usebentise nati tindlela tekufundza temdzabu kanye netinganekwane teMarashiya.

Kwekucala nje, kubonakala kwangatsi kunatimbili tindlela letingafani ncamashi tekuhluta temdzabu nobe tinganekwane. Indlela yekucala ngekusho kwa-Lévi-Strauss (1964: 312), ibitwa ngekutsi i-*"syntagmatic" manner of assessment*, lokusho kutsi kubukwa budlelwano lobukhona emkhatsini kwetintfo letimbili nobe letingetulu telulwimi letenta umtimba lohleleke ngalokucinile. Ngekubuka timfundziso ta-Propp ngetindlela tekwakheka kwentimba wetemdzabu indlela yesibili i-*"paradigmatic"*, Sebag (1963:75), uyichaza njengentimba lowakheke ngalokucondzile ngekulandzela ticondziso tsite kungaba ngemagama lasetjentiswa nakubhalwa inganekwane nobe lubhalo lolutimele nje.

Tincenye tesakhiwo tingakhishwa kuleto ticondziso nobe kuleso sakhiwo lesakhiwe ngekulandzela ticondziso ngalokucinile bese takhiwa kabusha tiba ngumtimba lomunye lomumetse tindlela tekuhluta temdzabu nobe tinganekwane letehlukene.

**(iii) Imisebenti lebalulekile etinganeke wani teSiswati**

Likhono lekuhluta tinganeke wane teSiswati

<b>Kulandzelana (Sequences)</b>	<b>Kusetjentiswa (Functions)</b>
I. Insweleko (Lack)	Simonchanti (Initial situation)  Insweleko (Lack)  Imphelansweleko (Lack liquidated)
II. Kwephula/kulalela (Violation/Obedience s)	Kungabikhona (Absentation)  Umyalo (Interdiction/Command)  Kwephula/kulalela (Violation/Obedience)  Umphumela (Consequence)
III. Kugijimisa (Chase)	Kukhohlakala (Villainy)  Kubaleka (Flight)  Kulandzela (Pursuit)  Kutfumba (Capture)  Kwephuta/Kumfeneta (Delay/Ploy)  Kubaleka/Kusindzisa (Escape/Rescue)
IV. Umphumela/ Bunganimbumbulu (Result)	Inselelo/Sivumelwano (Challenge/Contract/ Trickster Contract)  Kwephula (Deceit/Violation)  Inkhohliso/Kukhwabanisa (Deception/Fraud)  Yehlula/Kutfofa (Defeat/Discovery)  Kulangatelela (Gloat)

	Kuncoba/Kutikhukhumeta (Triumph/Boast)
V. Kubuya (Return)	Kungabongwa kwelichawe (Unrecognized Arrival) Kubongwa kwelichawe (Hero's Recognition)
VI. Imphelabuhilikici (Villain's end)	Kuvela kwelihilikici (Villain Exposed) Kujeziswa kwelihilikici (Villain Punished)
VII. Umvuzo (Reward)	Umvuzo/Umshado (Reward/Marriage)

## 2.2. Imibono yaPropp kuThwala (2016)

### (i) Imisebenti (Functions)

Ngemuva kwekuba inganekwane seyefuliwe, ibese ilandzela nayi imigomo lengemashumi lamatsatfu nakutsatfu.

### (ii) Imigomo

#### a. Kungabikhona (Absentation)

Kungabikhona kulapha sitfolo khona lilunga lemndeni nobe lilunga lasemmangweni tsite lisuke lihambe liye ndzaweni tsite lihambe lifune loko lokusuka kungatfolakali emmangweni. Kuhanjwa kuyiwe khashane kangangobe lapho kuyiwa khona akubi nekuphepha nobe emuva lapho kusukwa khona kusala kunganako kuphepha. Lelilunga kungaba ngumlingisi lolichawe kulenganekwane nobe kungaba lilunga lelisondzeleno nelichawe lalenganekwane kute lelochawe litoba nemdlandla wekusindzisa lelolunga nangabe selivelelwa inkinga eluhambeni lalo.

Inganekwane letsi "Imphisi" iveta ngalokusobala lokungabi khona, ngobe iveta kutsi bekukhona imbutikati leyayitele emazinyane lamatsatfu. Beyiwatsandza kakhulu lamazinyane ayo. Lembutikati beyihlala nawo endlini levalwako. Beyivame kuhlala nawo iwadlalise lamazinyane. Njengobe beyihlala kuleyondlu beyati kahle kutsi imphilo yayo nebantfwabayo iphephile. Beyivama kucaphela kutsi sivalo nemafasitelo avaleke ngci. Bekutsi njalo naseyibona kutsi kudla sekuphelile, kube ngiyo lehamba

iyekufuna. Hhayi-ke, konkhe bekuhamba kahle impela, bantfwana babekhula kahle kakhulu. Nayo nayitibuka icabanga beyitiva ijabula impela. Njengemuntfu lomdzala phela yona beyati kutsi tikhona titsa letifuna kudla bantfwabayo. Ngalelinye lilanga kudla kwaphela. Imbutikati kwadzingeka iphume iyewukhwanya kudla. Lapha kwaphela kudla kwase kudzingeka kutsi imbuti iphume ishiye likhaya layo leliphephile iyewufuna kudla ifunele yona kanye nemazinyane ayo.

Bhiya (2005:8) usetfulele inganekwane letsi: “Imbila Yeswela Umsila”, kulenganekwane setfulelwe tilwane tonkhe letikhona emhlabeni tivetwe tingenayo imisila yekutisita kutsi ticoshe timphungane kanye netibawu. Lokusho kutsi kungabi khona lokuvetiwe imisila, tinyamatane tatiswela imisila. Betiphila imphilo lelusizi tate tasitwa kutsi inkhosi ibite umhlangano kutsi tite tonkhe titewukhetsa imisila.

### **b. Umyalo (Command)**

Umyalo kushiwo ticondziso nome tecwayiso letinikwa lilunga lemndeni nome ummango. Kuyalwa wonkhe umuntfu lophilako nome tilwane tendzawo kutsi kukhona tintfo letingentiwa futsi nanobe sekwentenjani akumelana kutsi kwentiwe. Kungashiwo kutsi ungayi kuleyandzawo nobe ungakwenti naku. Kuvamise kutsi nangabe umlingisi enta loku layalwe kutsi angakwenti kubese kubakhona kujeziseka, kwatise phela kutsi salakutjelwa sibona ngemopho.

Inganekwane letsi, “Lusoti Nenkukhu” isetfulela lusoti, tinyoni kanye netinkhukhu letatiphila ngekuyoweba emasimini, tidle emabele nemmbila. Lusoti lwalungahlupheki ekufuleni ummbila ngobe lwalunelizembe lelikhulu lelibukhali. Lwaluvele lugence tinhlanga tilale phasi ludle lwesutse. KuBhiya (2005:6) kuvela kutsi ngalelinye lilanga tikhukhukati tacela umcudze kutsi awuhambe uyawuboleka lizembe kalusoti kute nato titogenca ummbila lomnyenti, emachwane atewudla esutse lapha ekhaya. Lichudze lafika kalusoti lalikhanda likhona lase lisho sikhalo salo. Lwavuma lusoti kuboleka luchudze lizembe lalo lase liyasho kutsi: “Ngiyahamba Nyalo, ngisavakashela ngale kwaletintsaba ngiyovusela bakitsi. Nali lizembe kepha

usite makhelwane ungalilahli, uliletse kusihlwa ngobe ngitiphilisa ngalo. Wo, uliletse kusasa nasengibuyile.”

Layalwa luchudze kutsi kufanele libuyise lizembe lelusoti elangeni lelilandzelako. Kulenganekwane letsi “Imphisi”, lembuti ngembi kokuba iphume iyewufunela emazinyane ayo lewatsandzako kudla ishiye umyalo lekumele ulandzelwe ngulamazinyane. Yasho nekusho kutsi kutawutsi naseyihambile emazinyane ahlale abindze lapha endlini angalibali kuyobayoba. Futsi kumele acaphele angayengwa ngumuntfu lotawufika atsi awavule. Njengobe alati livi lenina, akasite acaphelise avule emehlo netindlebe tawo ngobe kukhona lapha umhoyihoyi lomdzala wemphisi kulenzawo lebakuyo. Kodvwa lembuti yawehlula iseyincane. “Ubukhali kabi lowo mhoyihoyi. Wona niyakuwuba ngelivi lelihongako.” Emazinyane aphenzvula kanyekanye atsi: “Sitawucaphela njengekusho kwakho make.”

Inganekwane letsi, “Lunwabu Nentfulo” iveta Somadzili anika lunwabu umayalo kutsi alugijime ngalamakhulu ematubane liyewutjela bonkhe bantfu emhlabeni kutsi tinhlitiyo tabo atikhululeke ngobe angeke bafe, Mavuso (2006:60). Sibese sitfola nalokunye kuyalwa kulenganekwane letsi “Umfati Enyangeni”, kulenganekwane kwabe khona umfati labehlala yedvwa nemntfwanakhe kadzeni ematje asabokotela. Kulelive labehlala kulo emasiko abehlonishwa kakhulu. Bekwatiwa kutsi ngeLisontfo wonkhe umuntfu ulindzeleke kutsi abeke phasi emajoka, angaphatsi lutfo ahlale, aphumule. Kwakungabaswa nembaso lombala. Lona kwakungumtsetfo lobekilwe, umyalo lokhombisa kuhlonipha emasiko, imikhuba kanye nemihambo yaso lesive.

### **c. Kwephula Umyalo (Violation of Interdiction/ Command)**

Kwephula umyalo kuvela lapho umyalo wekucala lobalulekile sewephuliwe. Awumange ulalelwe nobe ulandzelwe. Umyalo ungahle wephulwe ngumlingisi losemcoka, lilunga lemmango lelibalulekile, sitsa semmango, sephulamtsetfo nome umuntfu nje wakamuntfu. Lokwephula kuyaye kwentiwe ngabomu, kuyaye kwenteke ngeliphutsa kungakahloswa, kepha nanome kunjalo umvuzo wesono kufa. Kuba khona sijesizo lesehlela loyo losuke ephule umyalo.

Kuvamise kutsi sitsa sitfole litfuba lekwefeza tifiso kanye netinhlelo taso ngalesikhatsi kwephulwa umyalo. Kulenganekwane letsi "Impfisi", kwatse ngemuva kwekube imbuti seywayalile emazinyane ayo kutsi angacali avule nakunganconcotsi unina. Awephula umyalo emazinyane ngekunganaki. Awephule angakahlosi, yangena impfisi lokusitsa yatitika yashaya lesibovu kwasala linye lizinyane kulamatsatfu. Propp (1928:14) uphawula atsi:

*The villain enters the story via this event, although not necessarily confronting the hero. They may be a lurking and manipulative presence, or might act against the hero's family in his absence.*

Lokusho kutsi kwephula umyalo kusigameko lesibalulekile senganekwane njengobe siletsamdvonseni kutetsamelilwati. Kulapho kucala kuvela khona lokuhlanganisa sephulamsetfo kanye nelichawe. Kuyevela kutsi butsa babo bucala njani.

#### **d. Bucili (Trickery)**

Propp (1928:26) uchaza bucili atsi:

*the villain attempts to deceive the victim to acquire something valuable. They press further, aiming to con the protagonists and earn their trust. Sometimes the villain makes little or no deception and instead ransoms one valuable thing for another.*

Lokusho kutsi sephulamsetfo siyaye sente emachinga ekuyengeni labo lesisuka sifuna kuphumelelisa tinhlelo talo ngabo. Lensimu letsi: "Logwaja nelibhubesi", isetfulele tilwane letatihlala ndzawonye inkhosi yato kulibhubesi. Kwakumatima kusikhatsi sendlala, likati lalilala etiko. Kwatse ngalelinye lilanga logwaja weta nelicebo enkhosini. Wayikhandza nayo ilambile njengaye wase uyayitjela kutsi kungaba njani kubanjwe silwane ngasinye kudliwe sona njengobe indlala seyibhoke ngalendlela. Libhubesi lakubona kulicebo lelinhle kakhulu lelo, kepha inkinga leyayikhona kutsi bebatawubese batibamba njani leti letinye tilwane. Logwaja weta nelicebo lekutsi libhubesi litawutilalisa lente shengatsi liyagula. Logwaja utawubese uyahamba umemetela kuto tonkhe tilwane kutsi inkhosi iyagula bese tiyeta titewuyivusela leti letinye, titawutsi tingasondzela libese libamba sinye silwane libhubesi. Kwatsenjiswa kutsi lenyama itawudliwa ngibo bobabili (Mavuso 2006).



### **e. Kutsintseka**

Lomgomo lona siwutfola ngalesikhatsi sephulamtssetfo sicedza kuhlela emacebo aso. Sitsi singacedza kuhlela sibese sente loku lekadze sikuhlelile, linyenti liyatsatseka livaleke emehlo ngekulandzela sephulamtssetfo. Loku kubese kuniketa sephulamtssetfo litfuba lekwentana nanome ngabe yini leliyifunako kulabo bantfu. Labantfu bahlukunyetwa ngendlela lebangayiboni, kuyotsi ngelikandze kube ngikhani bacala kuvula emehlo. Akwali kutsi batsi nabacala kuvula emehlo sibe secicedzile sephulamtssetfo ngaloku lebesihlele kona. Kungaba kwebela imali, kudla kanye nalokunye.

Kulenganekwane lengenhla, kwatse lapho sebacedzile ngelicebolabo bobhubesi nalogwaja tabitwa tilwane. Libhubesi labe lilele njengemuntfu lobangwa netibi. Tasondzela tilwane ngekulivela buhlungu. Lanele kuva libhubesi kutsi sesikhona silwane lesesisondzele lavele latsi ngci inyamatanane. Tadla ngemagonso leti letinye. Wasala logwaja bashaya lesibovu bobabili bobhubesi nalogwaja

### **f. Kusindzisa (Rescue)**

Kulenganekwane lengenhla kusindzisa sikutfola lapho logwaja emveni kube sekubanjwe lenyamatanane; wabese ushiyelwa ematsambo kuphela libhubesi lona ladla inyama sibili. Logwaja watfukutsela wagana lunwabu, inhliyo yagaya tiboti. Wase utsi akuphindwe lelicebo, tabitwa tilwane yabanjwa futsi lenye inyamatanane. Kwatse lapho sekulindzeleke kutsi idliwe inyamatanane wase utsi logwaja akucalwe kulungiswe lendlu yelibhubesi njengobe imvula seyifuna kuna. Bagibela etulu bayifulela kahle. Logwaja wase utfungela umsila welibhubesi netjani khona lapha etulu. Wehla. Lamemeta libhubesi kutsi licela kukhululwa, kwabete umsiti. Yabuya ngemandla imvula lafela khona lapho libhubesi. Wadla inyama logwaja yaphela wase utfula simemetelo kuto tonkhe tilwane kutsi ulincobile libhubesi. Tilwane letatisele tatfokota kakhulu kuva kutsi logwaja utelamulele ekubulaweni libhubesi.

Lokutfungelwa kwemsila welibhubesi kwaba ngiko kusindzisa. Lafa libhubesi kwasindza imphilo yetilwane letinyenti.

## **g. Kukhohlakala**

Sephulamtsetfo siyaye sihlukubete nobe silimate emalunga emphakatsi. Lokuhlukubeta kungafaka ekhatsi kutfumba lilunga lempakatsi, kweba etindlini tebantfu kanye nasemasimini lapho kulinywe khona titjalo. Ngalesinye sikhatsi sephulamtsetfo siyaye sibulale siphindze sisebentise ludlame siteke lilunga lempakatsi sishade nalo ngaphandle kwekuvumelana naye loyo muntfu lekumele ashadvwe. Kafushane nje Propp ubone kubaluleke kakhulu kutsi kufakwe kubukwa kwesephulamtsetfo kulemigomo yakhe yekuhluta tinsimu. Kuisita kakhulu kutsi sibukisise kabanti ngesephulamtsetfo ngobe sikhona kubona kahle timphawu tesephulamtsetfo kuto tonkhe tinganekwane nangabe sitifundza njengobe sesati tonkhe timphawu kanye nesimilo sesephulamtsetfo.

Inganekwane letsi “Khala Mdumbadumbane” isivetele tidzandzane tetintsatfu lekunguLoziga nabomzala wakhe lababili, bahamba bayofuna ibendle esigangeni. Indzawo labebakha kuyo ibendle yayikhashane kakhulu nasekhaya. Kwatsi lapho sebabuyela emuva ngemuva kwekube seabedzile kukha ibendle endleleni bakhandza sihlahla semanumbela avutfwe simanga. Batsi sibonwe ngubani. Bakha. Badla, basutsa. Lamanye bawakhela umphako wendlela. Batsite sebasekhashane nalapho bakhe khona emanumbela Loziga wevakala samemeta atsi ukhohlwe ibendle yakhe, ingani uphazame watfwala emanumbela washiya ibendle yakhe ngekunganaki.

Wancusa kubangani bakhe kutsi ase bamphaleketele alandze ibendle yakhe. Bancaba bomzala wakhe batsi lilanga selishonile, bona bajake emakhaya. Wacunga sibindzi Loziga, wajika yedvwa. Utse kufika wakhandza sephulamtsetfo, lizimu limlindzile. Livele lamtsatsa litibonela inyama, lamfaka emgodleni. Kutimphawu tesephulamtsetfo kuhlukubeta labanye bantfu. Lelizimu licedze laya lapho kuphiswa khona tjwala layocela kubanjelwa njengobe lona litobadlalela umzwilili walo wemlingo. Lelizimu lihlukubete Loziga, wahlukubeteka emoyeni wate walimala nasenyameni. Lona lijajuliswa kulimata nekubulala. Njengobe inhloso yalo bekungiko kuhlukubeta Loziga abe aloku acule alambile, litsi nase lisutse lihambe liyoshaya lesibovu. Ngenhlanhla lembi njengobe alibutanga elangeni latse lindlulela kulamanye

emakhaya kute liyobadlalela umdumbadumbane walo kute lironikwa tjwala nalapho. Lakhandza kutsi kulowomuti bayeva kutsi loku lokuvakala ngekhatshi kulomdumbadumbane ngumuntfu, base balitfumela emfuleni balinika imbita levutako kute lingasheshi kubuya njengobe ingeke igcwale nje.

Propp (1928:17), ukuveta ngalokusobala kutsi kuyaye kutsi emkhatsini kwenganekwane kuvele sigameko lesenteka ngaphandle kwekuhlelwa senteke kanye kanye nalesi lesihleliwe. Leto tigateka tenteka ngekutsintsa sephulamsetfo kanye nelichawe lekungilo lelisindzisa loko nobe loyo losuka asebungotini. Sephulamsetfo siyaye sitibandzakanye kuto letigateko ngaphandle kwelwati nobe kwekunaka. Lelizimu litibandzakanye ngekuya kuyewukha emanti lelitfunywe wona ngekwetsembiswa tjwala lobunyenti. Lihambe lingati kutsi bahloseni laba labasele ngemuva, njengobe basale bavula umdumbadumbane welizimu bakhandza sidzandzane lekunguloziga sikhatsela sesilenga njengobe insika beseyiwile. Sanikwa emasi kute kubuye emandla, sandla. Base bafaka tilwane letincanyane letiyingoti kakhulu kulomdumbadumbane walelizimu. Labuya latsatsa umdumbadumbane walo selihamba lendza endloleni selijake kuyewudla inyamane yalo. Latse kufika edlini lakhiya iminyango kute lingaphazanyiswa. Latsi kuvula umdumbadumbane walo taba setisebusweni bakhe tinyosi, tinyoka tona tatitfukutsele tigate lunwabu njengobe abehamba atidvunga ngalesikhatsi endza. Lamemeta lizimu bantfu bafika ngekushesha bokhela lendlu lasha langcongca, sase sifela lapho lesephulamsetfo.

#### **h. Sichumaniso (Mediation)**

Lomgomo lona usekela lona longetulu njengobe sati kutsi inkhokhelo yesono kufa; Propp uveta kutsi lokunyenti lokubi nobe lokushacisako lokuvetwe ngenhla kuhamba kuhambe kufike ekunakeni kwelichawe lekungilo leligcina selincobe lesimo lesishacisako lebesolo senteka. Lokuncoba kuyaye kuvele ngetindlela letinyenti; kungaba kubulala lesephulamsetfo lekusitsa lesiletsa kujeziseka emmangweni, kulenganekwane lengenhla lelizimu libulawa ngekushiswa kanye naletinyamatane letesabekako lebetililuma late lamemeta. Lishiswa ngummango, emalunga emphakatsi ngebunyenti bawo. Kulenganekwane letsi "Hloliya Nemazimu" Hloliya lichawe le uyise walo wabulawa abulawa ngemazimu, wenta sincumo

sekutiphindzisela wase uhlanganisa emazimu wawanika tjwala anatsa ate atikhohlwa nekutsi abobani. Abengasakhumbuli nekutsi wona adla inyama kuphela, njengobe abehleti ekhatsi endlini yetjani kwaba lula kuHloliya kutsi okhele umlilo asha angcongca aphelela khona lapho.

Kafushane nje, lomgomo ukhuluma ngemkhatsi lohlanganisa nobe lochumanisa tigateko. Leto tigateko kuba ngito letiveta ngalokusobala kutsi kuye ngani sephulamtssetfo sitfolakale sitjintjana emagama nelichawe. Kuvele nekutsi leyondzawo lekuhlangene khona lichawe kanye nesephulamtssetfo kuyangani kuhlanganwe khona. Kulenganekwane lengenhla lets: "Khala Mdumbadumbane" sephulamtssetfo kanye nelichawe bahlangane etjwaleni lapho kuphiswa khona tjwala. Nguloyo naloyo abe tophumuta ingcondvo yakhe ngemanti lamponjwana

#### **i. Tinyatselo Tekugwema Simo (Beginning Counter-Action)**

Tinyatselo tekugwema simo ngumgomo loseluleka kucwaninga indlela lichawe lenganekwane lelicazulula ngayo inkinga nobe simo lesibucayi lesitfolakala kuleyo nsimi. Kulapho sitfola khona umnyakato wekucala ngca lokhombisa kulwa netentfo letentwa sephulamtssetfo nobe tephulamtssetfo.

Lichawe liyaye licabange indlela lelingacazulula ngayo lesimo lesisuke sikhona ngaleso sikhatsi. Hloliya kulensimi lenesihloko lesitsi "Hloliya Nemazimu" setfulelwe yena njengelichawe lelaselikhatsele ngalamazimu labedla bantfu endzaweni yangakubi. Kwakungumfanyane kepha emasu akhe avetwe angulahlakaniphile futsi lakhombisa kukhula ngekwengcondvo. Njengobe abesesele kunguye nenina kuphela njengobe uyise wadliwa ngemazimu, emajoko onkhe asekhaya abesasalele yena. Kugwema simo kubese kuvela lapho Hloliya ahlala phasi khona nenina amtjela ngelisu lakhe lekubulala onkhe emazimu lasacedze bantfu labanyenti. Wamcela kutsi aphise tjwala, yena utawubese uya lapho kuhlala khona lamazimu awamemele emcimbini lawuhlelele wonkhe umuntfu wangakubo. Nembala wasukuma wayakhona wase uwacela ngemoya lophasi lokhombisa lutsandvo, kutsi ase ete atohlanganyela nabo kunatfwe tjwala kube mmandzi. Kwaba sinyatselo sekucala lesi.

Lichawe litsi lingatsatsa sinyatselo sekucala kuvele kube nenchubekela embili. Lokulandzelako kuvela kutivelele kalula nje, lichawe litikhandze selijabulile lijatjuliswa kutsi tintfo tihamba ngendlela leyengca lena abehlele ngayo, kepha nanome kunjalo simo siba solo sivumela lichawe. Lesento lesi sinnedza kakhulu emmangweni njengobe bantfu bayakhululeka eluvalweni lelalibahluphe njalo. Lapho kulapho sicacelwa khona kutsi ngubani lotoba lichawe lalenganekwane njengobe siyifundza. Lokutsatfwa kwetinyatselo kungavela ekucaleni, emkhatsini nome ekugcineni kwenganekwane. Kuya ngekutsi lenganekwane yindze kanganani futsi sibekandzaba sayo singulesinjani.

#### **j. Kuhamba (Departure)**

Tinganekwane tiyaye tetfulwe ngekwehlukahlukana. Letinye tiveta lichawe esingenisweni tisuka nje, bese kutsi letinye tona lichawe livele ngasesiphetfweni. Lokunye lokuye kwenteke kutsi emachawe ayaye abengetulu kwalelilodwa, njengobe sati kutsi lichawe kuba ngulomlingisi lovetwa aphumelele ekugcineni. Kuba nguye loncobako, bantfu bayatfokota ngaye njengobe uletsa kuthula ngekwehlula sephulamsetfo futsi cishe tonkhe tigameko tenganekwane tenteka ngekutsintsaya yena.

Kuhamba sikukhandza lapho lichawe lisuka ekhaya liye ndzawana tsite ngesizatfu lesitsite, kuba sizatfu lesivakalako. Sizatfu lesibalulekile. Loku kusivetela kwehlwaya, lichawe lenta intfo lelingakase liyente lentele kuveta buchawe balo. Inganekwane letsi "Mtimba NaMtinjana" isetfulela emachawe lamabili lokubafana labasakhulako. Labafanyana batsatsa luhambo lolwesabekako, kwakuyintfo labayicala ngca kuyenta kusukela babakhona kulomhlaba waSomadzili. Bahamba nje bafunana nenina njengobe wadvuka nelive emveni kube uyise walabafana alwe naye. Bekacebile kakhulu uyise walabafana, ayindvodza ledla kusale. Bekafuye umhlambi wetinkhomo letinkhone, letimasavutjiwe naletimphunga. Timvu netimbuti betigcwele tiganga. Infto lekabi nje kutsi abenelunya. Lulaka lwakhe lwabangela unina walabafana kutsi emuke. Basala neyise labafana bahlupheka kakhulu. Uyise abebashaya njalo futsi angayinakekeli imphilo yabo.

Labafana bebvuka ekuseni bayewusenga, kodvwa banganiketwa lolo lubisi. Bebangakutfoli kudla, kodvwa uyise abetsi babokudla emakhiwa, emahlala, emantulu naletinye titselo tasesigangeni. Ngalelinye lilanga Mtimba wabonisana nemnakabo Mtinjane kutsi ase bahambe bayewufuna make wabo, bavumelana bobabili labafana kutsi batawuvuka ekuseni bayewutfungatsa unina. Bahamba kwaze kwahwalala, bahamba nje bachuba inkhomo yakubo letsandvwako. Loluhambo lwabo lwalutfusa kakhulu, kepha vele kwakungiyi indlela lebemele bayihambe kute kuvele buchawe babolabafanyana.

Basuka ekhaya ngesizatfu sekutsi bayahlupheka njengobe unina naye wahamba, kwatise phela kutsi intsandzane lenhle ngumakhotfwa ngunina. Base sebahayele indlala ngalesikhatsi unina angasahlali nabo, timbambu bewungatibala ngisho ukhashane. Buchawe babo buvela lapho batfola khona unina. Bamtfoli kulomunye umuti atihlalele kamnandzi, bafika bangena nenkhomo yakubo leyintsandvokati, batsite kungena bangana nenina batsi nababuka emuva kwabo bakhandza umhlambi wetinkhomo ugwele. Bekutinkhomo teyise tibalandzele kusemuva. Tilandzela nje kutsi labafana bahambe nenkhomo lekuyintsandvokati kuto tonkhe.

Tinyenti tizatfu letingenta lichawe lisuke ekhaya litsatse luhambo lolutsite lelikhombisa buchawe. Luhambo lolwesabekako, lapho kuhanjwa khona etindzaweni letisabisako. Tindzawo letesabebako, kutsi lapho sitekelwa lensimu sive tinwele tetfu tesaba. Ukhandze naloyo lositekelako sekatjintjile ebusweni, anciphise emehlo akhe.

#### **k. Umsebenti wekucala wemnikeli (First Function of the Donor)**

Lichawe kute kuvele buchawe balo kuyaye kudzingeke kutsi kube khona labangenelelako ekusiteni nobe ekuphumeleliseni tifiso telichawe. Inganekwane letsi "Inyoni Yemlingo" iveta buchawe ngendlela leyehlukile. Kulensimu setfulelwa indivodza nemkayo labenta imitamoyekucosha indlala. Kubuchawe kulwa nendlala uyehlule. Kulomgomo sibuka indzima ledlalwa ngumelekeleli emphilweni yelichawe lenganekwane. Umsiti kuyaye kube ngumuntfu lowenta imilingo, lokungaba inyanga nome sangoma lesi sona kungiso lesikhona kuchumanisa umuntfu kanye nalabaphansi. Umsiti uyaye ngalesinye sikhatsi avivinye lichawe kute akhone kutfola

kutsi ingabe lomuntfu lamsitako wetsembeke nganani nome ulidzinga nganani lolusito. Lesivivinyo singafaka ekhatsi imibuto lejulile, tento letidzinga kutsi lichawe litivikele kuto, siphicamagama kanye nalokunye lokunyenti lokungahle kwente umuntfu aphelelwe nangumoya nobe inshisakalo yekutfola lelosito.

Kulenganekwane lengehla lendvodza kanye nemkayo bebavame kuhamba ekuseni baye emasimini bayewulima. Bahamba ekuseni nje bentela kutsi litsi licambe liyaphakama lilanga babe sebalime indzima lebonakalako. Kwatsi ngalelinye lilanga basalima kwachamuka inyoni yafike yahlala egaleni lesihlahla yasho ngeliculo lelitsi: "Tiyo! Tiyo! Nilim' inkhos' ingakalimi, ngumhlaba wababe lo, ulinywa ngemavila! We lukhula, khula! Umhlabatsi mbe, mbe! Miphinyana gamu, gamu!" nembala kwagcibedzeleka lapho besekulinywe khona, lwavuka nelukhula lebeselulele phasi. Imiphini yemakhuba yaphuka.

Kutilingo konkhe loku, lenyoni yemlingo njengobe iyakhona kwenta likhula lese lilinyiwe kutsi liphindze limile, kusho kona kutsi ingakhona kwenta lokunyenti lokungasita lamachawe nanga.

### **I. Kuhlutfuka Kwelichawe (Hero's Reaction)**

Lichawe liyaye lihlutfuke ngenca yetento taloyo losuka ete njengemsiti kulo lichawe. Kwatise phela kutsi loyomsiti akafiki atibike kutsi utele kutewusita. Letivivinyo tiyaye tente lichawe lihlutfuke, ngalesinye sikhatsi lichawe ligcina selente tintfo letinyenti letingasikahle. Tintfo letingenta kutsi ligcine sehlulekile kutfola lolusito lwaloyo msiti. Letento tingafaka ekhatsi kufuna kubulala loyo msiti.

Kulenganekwane lengenhla lendvodza lebekadze ilima nemkayo, njengobe bebaloku balima nanome lenyoni seyibaphazamise kanyentana. Sigcino ivele yatfukutsela lendvodza, yagana lunwabu umjuluko wehla ngekulandzelana. Babona kuncono babuyele ekhaya, bahamba nje bobabili banyukubele kute lokhulumisa lomunye. Nguloyo naloyo ucabanga ngemandla akhe langaka. Kutsite ngakusasa nasebabuyela lendvodza yavele yacondza lapho inyoni ivame kuhlala khona. Yafike yabhaca yase ilula sandla sayo yasibeka seyama ligala lelihlale lihlala inyoni. Yahlala yalindza

indvodza. Kwatsi khatsisimbe yachamuka inyoni yandizela etikwesandla sendvodza. Yona yatibonela lugodvo lolusibhelekeca lapho ingahlala kamnandzi khona. Yatsi seyihleti wayibamba inyoni wayitsi mfi entsanyeni. Yakhala inyoni yatsi: “Hha, ngicolele bo! Ngitakuculela liculo lelimnandzi nkhosi yami!”

Lenyoni njengobe kuyinyoni yemlingo yayivele itele kutewubasita. Nanome icale yafika yabafukutselisa kepha beyati kahle kamhlophe kutsi itele kutewubasita kucosha likati etiko.

Kulomgomo wekutfukutsela kwelichawe siyaye sikhandze nekutsi ngalesinye sikhatsi lichawe liyaye litfukutsele kuze kube khona kutfumba, kutfunjwa umsiti ngetinhloso tekumjezisa ekutseni akagweme loku lakwentako. Lokungaba kuhlukubeta umoya welichawe. Lichawe njengobe lingasuye umlingisi lovetwa anehlitiyo lembi ubese uyakhululwa loyo msiti, ukhululwa nje lichawe lisuka lingati kutsi likhulula umuntfu lotele kutewudzambisa simo. Lotele kutewuletsa sisombululo, kungako sigcino umsiti ubese uyakufeza loko lete ngako njengobe lichawe lisuke seliphumelele kuto tonkhe letivivinyo, liphumelela nje lalingati kutsi liyavivinywa. Kepha njengobe lona lichawe ngendalo yalo livetwa lingumlingisi lonesimilo lesicotfo lokhona kuhlutfuka aphindze acole. Leto timphawu talo tibese tilenta liphumelele leto tivivinyo letichamuka kumsiti.

Sigcino umsiti uyakuveta ngandlela tsite kutsi yena akesuye umuntfu lomubi. Futsi kukhona langasita ngako kuleso simo lekusuka kubukenwe naso ngaleso sikhatsi. Emuva kwekuba sekativetile umsiti kutsi unawo emandla ekulekelela ubese ulindzela imvumo yelichawe kutsi lisho kutsi angancendza nome cha. Lichawe likhanyelwa lana kutsi simo salo sesicazululiwe, libese liphila ngendlela lenjalo kute kube kusekupheleni kwemphilo yalo libe liloku lisebentisa lelisito lelaniketwa lona ngumsiti walo.



### **m. Kwemukela Lusito Kumsiti Wemlingo (Receipt of a Magical Agent)**

Emuva kwekuba sekuvelile kutsi lomuntfu lebekadze ahlupha kungatiwa kutsi lichawe loneni lengaka. Lichawe libese liyatfukutsela sigcino lehlise lulaka licole, umsiti ubese wenta loku lokuhle lete ngako.

Kulomgomo sibuka lonkhe lolusito loluletfwe ngumsiti. Umsiti uyaye ente imilingo ilandzele kutiphatsa kwelichawe. Propp (1928:23) ulandzisa utsi:

*The hero acquires use of a magical agent as a consequence of their good actions. This may be a directly acquired item, something located after navigating a tough environment, a good purchased or bartered with a hard-earned resourced or fashioned from parts and ingredients prepared by the hero, spontaneously summoned from another world, a magical food that is consumed, or even the earned loyalty and aid of another.*

Kulenganekwane lengenhla, lelichawe letfukutsele lase litfumba lenyoni yemlingo. Kwatse kusenjalo, inyoni yaticelela shwele yasho nekusho kutsi ayiketi ngalokubi yona. Ibese iyaveta kutsi ase iniketwe litfuba kutsi yente loku letele kona lana. Yaveta kutsi icela kucula yase iyaphendvula indvodza yatsi: "Cula ngive, ngingaze ngikushumphule intsamo!" Yase iyacula inyoni: "Ngiyahamba ngiya kubakitsi, bantfwanyana ningendzi, lukhula buniyani! Nsimu limekiyani! Itsite kucedza kucula yajabula indvodza nemkayo nababona lukhula lubuna nensimu ilimeke kabusha. Yachubeka indvodza yabuta kutsi ingabe kukhona yini lokunye lokuhle inyoni yemlingo leyifuna kukwentela lendvodza. Yaphendvula inyoni yasho nekusho kutsi yona iyinyoni yemasi. Yavele yatsi kla emasi inyoni, yajabula indvodza yabona kutsi kuhle ititsatsele lenyoni. Bajabula bobabili, indvodza nemkayo baphetse inyoni baya ekhaya. Bafika bayibopha elunyaweni ngemtiya bayivalela eludziweni bentele kutsi njalo nangabe bafuna emasi bawatfole dvutane.

## **n. Teluleko (Guidance)**

Ngalesinye sikhatsi siyaye sikhandze insimu imumetse lichawe lelingakhoni kwenta lutfo ngaphandle kwekusitwa. Lelochawe kuyaye kufike sikhatsi lapho litsatfwa khona liyiswe ndzawane tsite lapho khona ingce lingahlala unomphela lingaphindze libuyele emuva kute liphile imphilo lencono. Kuletinye tinsimu lichawe liyaye lisindziswe, nome leluselwe endzaweni lebalulekile ekwenteni imphilo yelichawe ibencono. Lenzawo kungaba likhaya lemsiti nome indzawo lapho kwentiwa khona imilingo. Lingayiswa futsi nasekhaya lesephulamsetfo nakudzingeka, lapho aliyewuhlala sikhatsi lesidze. Kuyawutsi lapho sekubonakala kutsi umsebenti sewuphelelisiwe libese libuyiselwa ekhaya.

Insimu letsi "Inkhosi Leyayitala bantfwana labangemagwababa" isetfulela lichawe lekuyinkhosikati yenkhosi. Lenkhosi yayinebafati labanyenti. Labanye babo labafati bebatala, kodwa bantfwababo bangemagwababa. Emkhatsini walabafati bekunalongatali, ayinyumba. Lomfati longatali nguye ncamashi lichawe kulenganekwane. Njengobe bekumvisa buhlungu lokungatali kwakhe, emagwababa abephindze angetele emanceba kubo lobo buhlungu. Alok u ambelesele kutsi kufuneka ahambe njengobe kulikhaya leyihlo. Teluleko tivala lapho lelichawe liye kuyewutfota tinkhuni, litse lisatfota wahlangana nenyanga lomfati. Inyanga yambuta yatsi: "Make, ukhalelani na?" wase uyaphendvula umntfwanebantfu, ngelivi lelichachatelako lelaligcwelebuhlungu. Washo kutsi ukhala njengobe angatali bantfwana. Inyanga yatse kuva konkhe yase itsi akabuyele ekhaya. Yamnika teluleko tekutsi akatfole tigici futsi ayilindzele. Lenyanga beyitawufika endlini yakhe ngelilanga lelilandzelako. Wangabasachubeka nekutfota tinkhuni. Wase ubopha lelebesatitfotile, wahamba. Nafika ekhaya wase ufuna tigici. Watikhipha esilulwini. Watibhobota ngelusungulo. Wakhipha tindvumbu tato, wase ufuna tivimbo. Watitfola. Konkhe loku ukwente ngekulandzela teluleko tenyanga. Ukwenta nje kungobe angakhoni kwenta lutfo ngaphandle kwekusitwa.

Inyanga yase iyefika, ifika seyinyonyoba. Yafike yangena endlini. Yabeka timphondvo netinhlo tayo madvute nayo. Yase imgcaba edvolweni lesekundla, yakhangetela

lengati yalomake eludzengeleweni. Yenta konkhe, yahlanganisa emakhatsakhatsa ayo yadzimate yacedza. Emveni kube seyicedzile, yase iyamyala. Yamnika teluleko kutsi ayokumba etaleni agcibele letigici lapho. Yasho nekusho kutsi abotigciba ambonye, aphike kuyotihlola aciniseke futsi kutsi akabonwa ngumuntfu. Nembala wenta njengobe atjeliwe. Waya kuyewuhlola, wafike wakhandza tinhloko letimbili tebantfwana tivumbuluka. Kwakubantfwana lababili labahle, umfana nentfombatane. Wabatsatsa waya nabo endlini yakhe angabonwa ngumuntfu njengobe inyanga imuyalile.

Inkhosi yatfokota kakhulu ngalabantfwana, yase itsi akubulawe wonkhe lamagwababa kanye nabonina bawo.

#### **o. Umshikashika (Struggle)**

Ngaphandle kwelichawe kanye nesephulamtsetfo, inganekwane ayibi nenchubekela embili. Ludvweshu lolubakhona emkhatsini kwelichawe kanye nesephulamtsetfo liletsa mdvonseni kitsi tsine tetsamelilwati ekutseni sichubeke nekulalela insimu nangabe sitekelwa nobe sichubeke nekuyifundza nangabe siyifundza encwadzini.

Kuletinye tinsimu kuyaye kufike sikhatsi lapho lichawe selibukene nchamashi nesephulamtsetfo. Lapho lichawe lisuke selibukene nebumatima lobukhulu, lobuletsa lusizi. Kuba yimphi lengahle ivele ngendlela lecondzile nome ivele ngendlela legegile. Kulensimu lengenhla, labanye bafati benkhosi njengobe bona bebakhona kutala batalele inkhosi bantfwana bemagwababa bebabese bahlukubete lolomunye umfati njengobe wayengatali. Letephulamtsetfo betihlukubeta lelichawe ngendlela legegisako. Labatali njengobe bangito letephulamtsetfo, bebatfumela lamagwababa lokubantfwana babo kutsi ase bayewuhlupha lolomunye umfati kute atophuma aphele lapha ebukhosini. Bebefunakusala kahle nendvodza yabo lekuyinkhosi. Loludvweshu lwaluvela ngendlela lengakacodzi, lita ngekugega. Ekugcineni lichawe liyaphumelela, titsa talo lokungilabafati lebekadze batale emagwababa kanye nawo lamagwababa bayafa. Inkhosi itfumela tindvuna tayo kanye nemabutfo kutsi akubulawe letephulamtsetfo lekungilamagwababa kanye nabo labonina labatale emagwababa. Loku akwentiwa lichawe, kepha kuyintfo lekhombisa buchawe futsi

ibambe nje nalo lelichawe kulenganekwane ihambisana naso kakhulu lesento. Kulomgomo sibuka kuchudzelana lokubakhona emkhatsini kwelichawe kanye nesephulamtsetfo.

#### **p. Luphawu (Sign)**

Umteki uyaye asivetele luphawu lwekukhombisa kutsi lichawe ngubani kuleyonganekwane lesuka itekwa. Lichawe ngalesinye sikhatsi liyaye litfole luphawu lolwehlukile kulabanye ebalingisi labakhona kuleyo nsimu. Loluphawu kungaba silondza lesesabekako nome siphosile singumcwebo. Silondza singavela ngekulimila emphini, nakubalekelwa ingoti nome nakuliwa kulelwa kusindziswa loyo losuka atfunjiwe ngaleso sikhatsi. Uma ngabe kusiphosile kuba ngumcwebo nome intfo letohlala ikhona njalo.

Insimu letsi: "Indvodza Leyanikwa Lidada" ikhuluma ngendvodza leyayihlala nenina. Uyihlo wabashiya iseyincane lendvodza. Yayisebenta kamlungu. Yacala kusebenta isaselijaha, yondla unina itondla nayo. Beyisebenta kamatima kepha ihola imadlana nje. Lomlumbi abenawo umkhuba wekuyinika kudla kanye netimphahla. Loku bekwenta simo sibe ncono ekhaya njengobe lemadlana leyiholako lendvodza yayifika ekhaya seyinganatidzingo letinyenti njengobe timphahla kanye nekudla isuke seyinikiwe lendvodza. Kwatsi ngalelinye lilanga kadze, umlungu wayivalelisa lendvodza wayitjela kutsi yena sewubuyela ngesheya kwetilwandle lapho adzabuka khona. Loku bekusho kuphela kwemsebenti endvodzeni. Yakhala indvodza emveni kube umdzeshi sayinike lidada kuphela emvakwekube sasebente iminyaka lengaka ahola imadlana. Ukhaliswa kutsi lomdzeshi nanome sekahamba akasakhoni nekukhumbula ngekwetsembeka kwayo lendvodza. Wase uyamtjela umdzeshi kutsi lelidada angalinge alihlabe, akaliphakele lihlale lesutse. Yenta njalo lendvodza, yatsi langalimbe yakhandza lidada libekele licandza legolide.

Kwaba ngumklomela walo lelichawe lona. Luphawu lwekumbonga kutsi usebente ngekwetsembeka asebentela umdzeshi loholela imadlana.

#### **q. Kuncoba (Victory)**

SIphulamtsetfo siyancotjwa, singancotjwa lichawe nome umphakatsi sewuwonkhe. Singancotjwa ngekubulawa, sibulawe njengesizatfu sekutsi lichawe lalivikela loye losuke atfunjiwe. Sephulamtsetfo singancotjwa ngekukhishwela kudze kulenzawo lesihlala kuyo.

Inganekwane letsi: "Malolo NaJazana" isetfulela Malolo lekuyintfombatanyana leseyincane leyasuka ekhaya ihamba kanye nadzadzewabo iyakamalume wayo. Kwatsi basasendleleni batsatsa tindlela letiphambukako, nguloyo watsatsa yakhe. Malolo leyakhe yamhambisa kwate kwahlwa, wase ubona umlilo ulotita kancane kulomunye umuti lowakhiwe ekhatsi ehlatsini. Kwakulikhaya lelizimu. Wefike wacela indzawo yekulala, walala. Watsi asalele lizimu lebelatiwa ngekutsi nguMajazane njengobe lalihlala ligcoka lijazi lalo, lavuka lalolabhusa walo.

Intfombatane yakulomuti yavuka yecwayisa Malolo kutsi akabaleke njengobe lelizimu lifuna kumudla. Yase inika Malolo emacandza kutsi nalita lelizimu akajike lamacandza phasi kute lingatofinyelela kuye. Wenta njalo ntfombatane, latsi litile ngemagonso wawajika emacandza ngalinye ngalinye. Wajika lekucala kwavela lihlati lekwabangilo lelibambelela lelizimu njengobe kwakumele lihlanhlele lelihlati kute litewukhona kwendlula. Lagcina lendlulile, wase uyawajika lamanye. Utsite nakajika lekugcina kwavela umhume lomkhulu lowawunemadvwala. Langena lizimu laphihlika inhloko. Lancobeka njalo.

Kulena letsi: "Lizimu", lekhuluma ngelizimu lelase licedze timfuyo tebantfu. Bantfu bebabamba imihlangano njalo ngeMasontfo bakha licebo lekuncoba nali lizimu lelaselihluphe kakhulu. Kwatsi ngalelinye lilanga kwabutsana emadvodza. Acondza endlini yalelizimu, aligijimisa late layogibela etintsabeni lahlala khona. Umphakatsi wokhela lendlu yalo lelizimu.

#### **r. Kugijimisa (Pursuit)**

Kulomgomo lichawe libukana nenhlekelelo yekucoshiswa lokwesabekako. Kungaba kucoshiswa ngebantfu labafuna kutfumba lichawe nome titsa letifuna kulibulala.

Lomgomo ugcile kakhulu tukwe tinsumansumane laphe kuye kukhandzakale khona kutsi kunebantfu labatiphilisa ngekudla labanye bantfu.

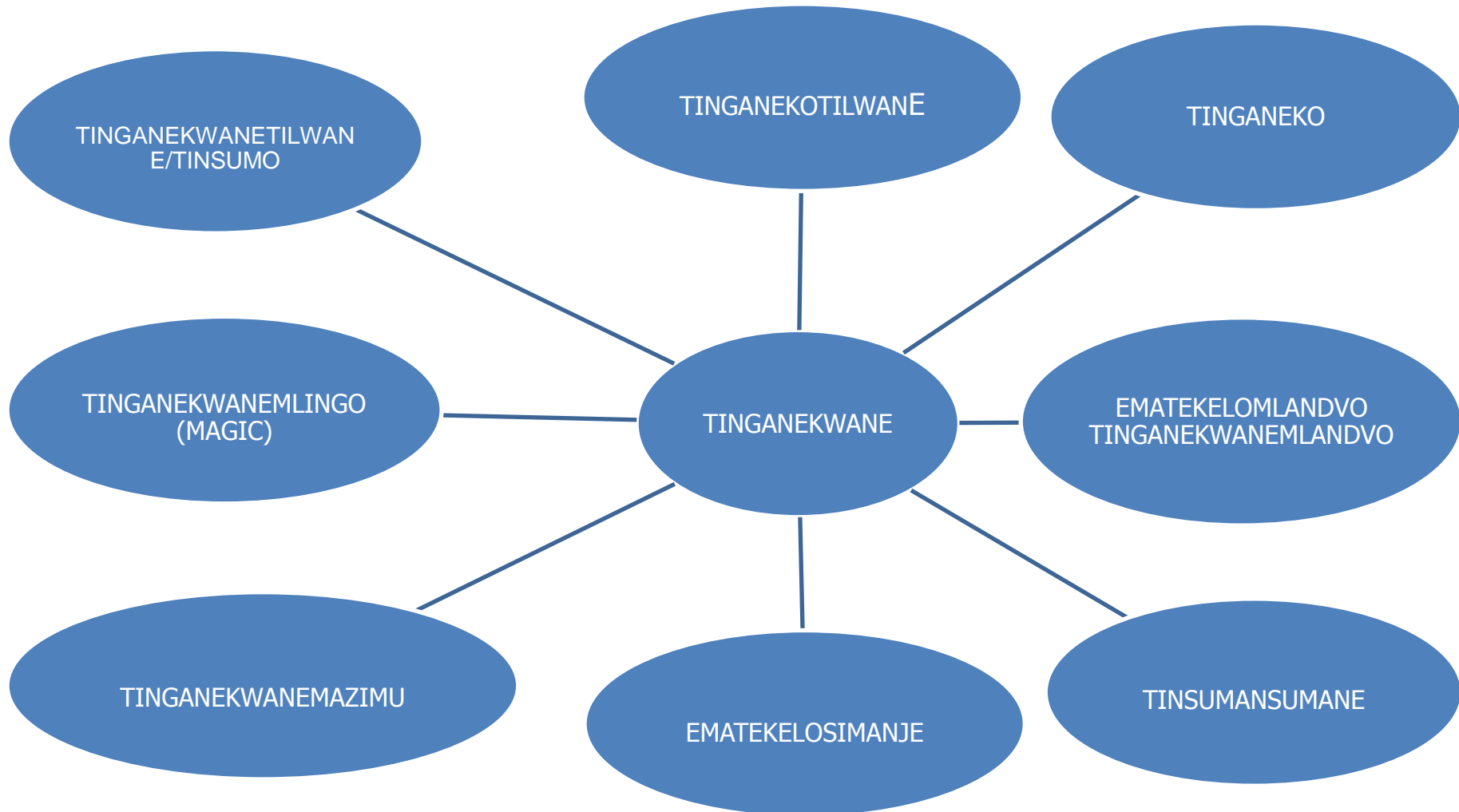
Inganekwane letsi: "Mshiyandlela" isetfulela umfana lobelusa umhlambi weyise. Emkhatsini walomhlambi kwakunenkunzi lemhlophe njengelicwa, libito layo kunguMshiyandlela. Ngalelinye lilanga lomfanyana wenta njengemihla yonkhe wavuka wakhapha tinkhomo taya emadlelweni. Watse asahamba esigangeni nemhlambi wahlangana nemazimu lamabili. Ase atfumba lenkhunzi lemhlophe. Yala kuhamba kwate kwadzingeka kutsi lomfanyana ayincenge ngeliculo. Kwavele kwawakhanyela emazimu kutsi kwamele atfumbe naye lomfanyana kute atokhona kuloku ayiculela lenkunzi kute yente loku labafuna kona.

### **2.3. Imibono yaMakhanya (2006)**

Bahluti bemibhalobuciko sebayehlukanise ngetinhlotjana letinyenti tinsimu nato sesiyatehlukanisa ngetinhlobo tato: tinganeko, tinganekotilwane, ematekelo, tinsumansumane naletinye.

Ngekusho kwaBhiya (2005:02), Emaswati konkhe loku abevele akubita ngekutsi tinganekwane nobe tinsimu. Lokusho kutsi ngalesasikhatsi tisacocwa bogogo tinsimu tisengakacalwa kubhalwa nobe kuhlutwa tatingehlukaniswa tatifakwa kumdzibimunye lobitwa ngekutsi tinganekwane. Tinganekwane tibuciko bemlomo, kadzeni bogogo babekhona kuteka tinsimu batinonge kutsi laphe bacocela kudaleke titfombe etingcondvweni tetetsamelilwati. Letitfombe tibe tihambelana naloku lesuke umteki alandzisa ngako. Ngalesinye sikhatsi bewukhandza tetsamelilwati setihlahle emehlo, tivale nemilomo ngetandla. Kwatise phela kutsi ngalesinye sikhatsi umteki abetekela tinsimu letesabisako kutsi ngalesinye sikhatsi atekele letimoyitelisako. Loku kwakwentwa ngumehluko lokhona nobe kwehlukana kwetinganekwane. Lomehluko utfolakala nasekuhlolisiswa nome kuhlatiywa, kucutjungulwa tinganekwane ngeliso lesikhatsi salamuhla.

Makhanya (2006:74) uveta tihlobo tetinganekwane kanje:



### **(i) Tinganeko (Myths)**

Tinganeko luhlobo lolutsite lwetinsimu loluncike kakhulu enkholweni, nobe loluchaza tintfo letitsite njengebantfu, kufa nalokunye. Kafushane nje singatsi tinganeko tifaka ekhatsi Nkulunkulu. Tiluhlobo lolutsintsa nekudalwa kwetintfo njengekufa, umlilo, imvula, lilanga, inyanga nalokunye.

Tinganeko tibanekukholweka njengobe tivakala tingemaciniso. Inganekwane letsi "Lunwabu Netfulo" ifaka Nkulunkulu ekhatsi, lapho afuma khona lunwabu kutsi aseliye emhlabeni liyewutjela bonkhe bantfu kutsi tinhlitiyo tabo atikhululeke ngobe angeke bafe.

### **(ii) Tinganekotilwane**

Tinganekotilwane luhlobo lwetinsimu loluchaza kuvela kwetintfo letitsite. Lapha sivetelwa kutsi intfo letsite nobe umkhuba lotsite lesiwubona wenteka lomuhla wacala njani. Tilwane tivetwa tikhuluma titiphilisa njengabo bantfu. Inganekwane letsi "Imbila Yeswela Umsila Ngekulayitela" iveta ngalokusobala kutsi kungani lesilwane lekutsiwa imbila singabi nawo umsila. Kulenanganekwane tilwane tiyakhuluma njengobe kuvetiwe kutsi tonkhe tilwane tatite imisila kwase kumenyetelwa umhlangano kutsi ngilesi nalesi silwane asite sitewutikhetsela umsila, imbila yona yatitsela ngalacandzako yangatihluphi ngekuyokhetsa umsila yacela letinye tilwane kutsi ase tisite tiyiphatsela umsila. Tahamba tabuya tonkhe kwabete nasinye lesabuya nawo umsila wembila. Yatsi naseyititjele ngekutsi iye kwaba sekundlule sikhatsi yakandza imisila iphelile.

### **(iii) Ematekelo**

Ematekelo ngumlandvo lotsite ngesigameko tsite lesike senteka emandvulo, lapha kungacocwa nobe ngelichawe lelize laphila emandvulo. Lokwenta lomlandvo ube luhlobo lwenganekwane kutsi usuka sewunongiwe kwengetwa lokutsite lokubunganekwane. Inganekwane letsi "Ntfombilenhle" ikhuluma ngenkhosi leyacosha umntfwana wayo wemfana njengobe wayesecale kufuna sihlalo nakube uyise usaphila. kungumlandvo kepha bunganekwane buvela lapho lelijaha lifika emfuleni lafika lagucuka sicoco.



#### **(iv) Tinsumansumane**

Tinsumansumane luhlobo lwetinsimu lolubhica ndzawonye bantfu netilwane njengebalingiswa. Tinsumansumane tivakala tiliciniso bese kufakwa lokutsite lokungakholweki. Tilwane tivala tikwati kukhuluma nebantfu, letinye titiphilisa huhle kwebantfu.

#### **(v) Tinsumo**

Nakukhulunywa ngetinsumo kusuka kushiwo tinganekwane letitsi nangabe ticocwa nobe titekwa kuvetwe balingisi labatilwane kuphela. Letilwane indlela letiphilisana ngayo iveta sifundvo ekugcineni. Tetsamelilwati kuba khona letikufundzako kuyo lenganekwane. Kungaba kutiphatsa, inhlonipho, kwetsembeka kanye nalokunye. Inganekwane letsi: "Imfene Nengwenya" isivetela tifundvo letinyenti letingafaka ekhatsi leti letilandzelako: sifundvo sekutsi ungabometsemba umngani, uboba nekuhlakanipha lokwecile kute uphephise imphilo yakho. Yekela kutsandza tintfo.

Lensimu ikhuluma ngemfene nengwenya, letilwane tihlala etindzaweni letehlukene. Imfene itihlalela etihlahleni bese kutsi ingwenya yona ihlale emantini. Tahlangani lapho tihlangana khona tenta bungani, tatetsembane kakhulu futsi titsandzana.

Kwatsi ngalelinye lilanga imfene yatjela ingwenya kutsi ifuna kuyawubona lapho ingwenya ihlala khona ngobe phela yona ingwenya yayikwati lapho kuhlala khona imfene njengobe ngaletinye tikhatsi beyiphuma emantini iyewungcebeleka kanye nemfene. Yamema emhlane wengwenya imfene babamba indlela, kwatsi lapho sebasekhatsi naphakatsi kwesitiba ingwenya yabikela imfene kutsi lapho bayakhona kunesidzingo sesibindzi semfene. Phela loku bekusho kona kutsi imfene sekumele ibulawe kute kutfolakale lesibindzi sayo, ibambe ingwenya iyadla inyama yetimfene. Yathula sikhashane imfene yase iyasho ngeliphimbo lelingakhombisi kwetfuka kutsi sibindzi sayo sisele esihlahleni. Base bayajika kutsi siyolandvwa, yasindza njalo imfene njengobe yefika yehla yabaleka yase iyahlekelela yasho nekusho kutsi: "Usiphukuphuku, uke wasibonaphi sibindzi lesihlala esihlahleni umuntfu abe aphila ahambe asishiye?" (Makhanya 2006).

### **(vi) Tinganekwanemlingo**

Lolu luhlobo lwetinganekwane lolunebalingisi lababhicene. Sakhiwo salenganekwane siye sibonakale ngemlingo lokungenteka ube sesingenisweni, emtimbeni noma esiphetfweni. Umlingo uba ngemncamulajucu noma siphetfo sako konkhe lokusenganekwaneni. Kuyenteka kube ngumlingo munye noma imilingo leminyenti kepha lehambisana nesiphetfo senganekwane. Lomlingo akubi nguwemaciniso kepha kuba webunganekwane. Imibuto lebeyikhona ngetento netigameko tetigameko tenganekwane iyaphendvuleka. Timphawu taletinye tinhlobo tetinganekwane letifana naleti: tinsumo, tinsumansumane, tinganeko naletinye tigcama tibonakale kuloluhlobo. Umehluko uletfwa ngumlingo nje kuphela.

### **(vii) Ematekelosimanje/Tinganekwane tesimanje**

Lapha kubukwa imphilo yemuntfu letsintsa buchawe, imphumelelo nemikhuba yakhe emphilweni yesimanje. Leyomphilo ibuye itsintse bunganekwane ngekutsi ibe netintfo letingakholeki. Kulesinye sikhatsi kuba balingisi labatsite lababonakala ngetimphawu tebuchwepheshe netethekhinoloji letikhombisa simanje noma sikhatsi lekuphilwa kuso. Leti tinganekwane letinetimphawu tebunsumansumane, tinsumo, tinganekotilwane naletinye kepha letigcama ngetintfo tesikhatsi sanyalo.

### **(viii) Tinganekwanemazimu**

Tinganekwanemazimu tigcamisa emazimu njengebalingisi labamcoka labavela kusukela esingenisweni kuye kufinyelele esiphetfweni. Bunjalo nesimo semazimu sivela sigcama ngetigameko letivele tibonakale enganekwaneni. Utifolela wena kutsi ngusiphi sifundvo lesitfolakala kulenganekwanemazimu.

Inganekwane letsi "Hloliya Nemazimu" ikhuluma ngebantfu lebabenta umkhuba lomubi badla labanye bantfu. Hloliya wase wenta licebo lwekucedza yonkhe lenyakanyaka emmangweni wangakubo. Wenta simemo waphisa ngetjwala kwagcwala nemazimu nawo efika, wase uwangenisa endlini lefulelwe ngetjani kutsi atewunatsela khona tjwala. Anatsa ate atikhohlwa kutsi abobani wase wokhela umlilo Hloliya, asha angcongca afela khona lapho. Tinsumansumane tiba netifundvo ekugcineni. Tifundzisa ngekuphila kanye nekutiphatsa, Hloliya uvetwe

angumlingiswa lotiphetse kahle lonelutsandvo nekunakekela njengobe ente imitamano yekutsi aphephise ummango wangakubo. Kuvela nesifundvo kutsi abusibo buntfu kutsi umuntfu adle labanye ebantfu. Kuphindza kuvele futsi kutsi uma ngabe umuntfu uke wamona kwamele uchaphela nanome angahleka akuvetele lemhlatsi njani. Emazimu agijimisa Hloiya neyise wakhe ngenhlanhla lembi uyise wakhe wabanjwa ase ayamudla emazimu, ubese uyabiyisela watiphindzisela Hloiya ngekutsi awashise nendlu lamazimu (Mthethwa 2014).

## **2.1. Imibono yaNkosi (2014)**

Inganekwane iluhlobo lwembhalo wephrozi loluchazako. Kulolu luhlobo lwembhalo indzaba leyenteka esikhatsini lifishane. Inganekwane inetigameko letinyenti lesuke ititintsa, letisuka titewuholela engcikitsini yinye lenkhulu, kanye naleto tingcikitsi letincane nome leteyeme kuletinkhulu. Asesibuke tintfo lekufanele tibukwe nangabe kuhlutwa inganekwane ngayinye.

### **(i) Sakhiwo senganekwane**

Inganekwane nayo inesakhiwo lesifana naleso semdlalo. Lokusho kutsi nayo iba nesetfulo, kutfutfuka kwetigameko, ludvweshu, sicakacaka, luvutfondzaba, lipholavutfondzaba kanye nesiphetfo.

### **(ii) Setfulo**

Setfulo sendzaba sisendlalelolwati lapho umbhali etfula khona yonkhe imininingwane lekudzingeke kutsi uyati wena mfundzi uma ucala kufundza indzaba. Leminingwane ifaka ekhatsi umlingisi lomcoka nenkinga yakhe kanye nalabanye balingisi labakhona endzabeni, sibekandzaba lekungisona siveta kutsi indzaba yenteka kuyiphi indzawo ngasiphi sikhatsi, liphimbo kanye nemoya lekungikona kusitjela ngendlela umbhali atsatsa ngayo tintfo noma tetsamelilwati takhe nengcikitsi. Setfulo siyincenye lebalulekile yendzaba ngoba kulapho umbhali angenisa khona indzaba yakhe. Uma indzaba ingakangeniseki kahle, kubamatima nekuyifundza futsi ayilandzeleki ngoba inganaye mdvonseni nome ingahehi.

### **(iii) Kutfutfuka kwetigameko**

Kutfutfuka kwetigameko kudalwa kushuba kweludvweshu loluvela ekucaleni kwendzaba lokwentiwa kungeteka kwalolunye. Ludvweshu phela kulapho

kunekungaboni ngaso linye noma kushayisana kwemicondvo emkhatsini webalingisi ngaloko lokusuke lokwenteka endzabeni. Ludvweshu luyehlukana kabili:

**(iv) Umlandzi**

Umlandzi nguloyo losuke abhale indzaba, lokusho kutsi konkhe lokwentekako endzabeni sikuva ngaye. Balandzi bayehlukana, kukhona umlandzi longumuntfu wekucala/ lokhulumako endzabeni. Loluhlobo lwemlandzi luphindze lubengumlingisi endzabeni, yingako nalusilandzisa lusebentisa 'Mine' ngoba usilandzisa indzaba ngeluhlangotsi lwakhe. Uma umlandzi angumlingisi, usitjela loko lakubonako kuphela lokusho kutsi lokungabonwa nguye nemfundzi uhlala angakwati.

Umlandzi wesibili ngulowo lokukhulunywa ngaye. Lona ngumlingisi longasiyo incenye yenzaba kepha usilandzisa ngalabanye balingisi. Lokusho kutsi lwati lwakhe alukapheleli ngobe usilandzisa ngaloko lakubonako nome loko lakuvako. Umlandzi longusatikonkhe naye ngumlandzi longasiyo incenye yenoveli kodvwa yena uyati kutsi umlingisi ngamunye ucabangani nekutsi wentani. Empeleni wati konkhe lokwentiwa balingisi endzabeni. Ngaleso sizatfu uyakhona kuchaza ngako konkhe lokwentekako ngalokwenelisako.

**(v) Balingisi**

Balingisi bantfu labatfolakala endzabeni balingisa imphilo yalabo lokusuke kukhulunywa ngabo kuleyo nganekwane. Empeleni balingisi ngibo kanye labenta indzaba iphile nobe ibemlandzi ngoba nabo besuke babalingisi labaphilako nome labakholekako. Umbhali usebentisa likhono lakhe ekukhetseni balingisi, abacambe emagama labafanele aphindze abentise tento letihambisana bunjalo babo kute aphumelele kuveta ingcikitsi yakhe. Kutfutfuka kwenzaba kweyeme kubalingisi labavetwa bangatiboni ngaso linye tintfo ngoba loko kubhebhethsekisa ludvweshu.

**(vi) Umlingisi lomcoka/ lomkhulu**

Lona ngumlingisi lotsintseka kuto tonkhe tigateko tenganekwane, utfolakala kusukela ekucaleni kute kuyofika ekugcineni kwenzaba. Uma kwenteka afa, indzaba ibese iyaphela ngoba ngeke isachubeka angasekho umlingisi lomkhulu. Lomlingisi nguyena ahlangebetana netinkinga endzabeni lokumele kubonakale kutsi uticatulula

njani. Ingcikitsi yemdlalo nayo iphatselene naye lomlingisi lomcoka njengoba atfolakala kusukela ekucaleni kwendzaba ite iyophela.

**(vii) Umlingisi loyindilinga**

Umlingisi loyindilinga nguloyo lonetinhlangotso letinyenti tebunguye. Lona ngumlingisi lonato tonkhe timphawu tebuntfu futsi ungumuntfu lokholwekako kutsi angaphila. Unabo buhle emphilweni yakhe lokumenta amukeleke ebantfwini, kodwa ngalesinye sikhatsi uhle angavisiseki nome uhle aveta timphawu letingemukeleki kubantfu nome letingatsandzeki. Ngiko loku lokumenta abeyindilinga lomlingisi.

**(viii) Umlingisi losicaba**

Lona ngumlingisi longatikhombisi kahle timphawu tebunguye bakhe. Timbalwa timphawu temuntfu lophilako labanato endzabeni. Singasho nje kutsi loluhlobo lwemlingisi alutiveti tinhlangotsi letinyenti tebunguye njengalona lokutsiwa uyindilinga.

**(ix) Umlingisi longumcabanisi**

Umlingisi longumcabanisi akagcami endzabeni, konkhe lakwentako kugcamisa umlingisi lomkhulu. Singasho nje kutsi ungumcugcuteli wemlingisi logcamile. Umfundzi uyaye abone lokwentiwa ngumlingisi kantsi kukhona losemvakwako konkhe lakwentako. Endzabeni udala lutfutfuva ngaso sonkhe sikhatsi, lokusho kutsi lapho akhona yena kubakhona kucabana emkhatsini webalingisi. Ngalamanye emavi ludvweshu uluchubela embili. Kungako kutsiwa ngumcabanisi.

**2.4. Imibono yaMthethwa (2014)**

Inganekwane lebhaleke kahle nguleyo lelandzela yonkhe imigomo yekubhalwa kwenganekwane. Sakhiwo senganekwane sifaka ekhatsi lokulandzelako: singeniso, umtimba nesiphetfo. Umtimba wenganekwane utsintsa imigomo leminyenti lefaka ekhatsi lena lekukhulunywa ngayo lapha ngentasi. Kubalulekile kutsi sakhiwo senganekwane silandzeleke ngendlela lefanele.

## **(i) Sihloko**

Sihloko sicanjwa ngekutsi kulandzelwe emakhono lahlukene ekucamba. Sihloko senganekwane kufanele sihehe bafundzi ngekutsi sikhombise kuhambelana nendzaba lecocwa ngendlela yebunganekwane. Sihloko kufanele kube ngulesinembako ngaso sonkhe sikhatsi, kuze bafundzi bayilandzele ngemdlandla. Kucanjwa kwesihloko kuye kulandzele imigudvu lebalulekile lelandzelako:

- Sihloko sicanjwa ngekubuka sigameko kutsi senteka ngasiphi sikhatsi.
- Sihloko sicanjwa ngekusebentisa saga, sisho noma sig.
- Sihloko sicanjwa ngekutsi kutsatfwe lokwenteka ekugcineni noma esiphetfweni sawo.
- Sihloko sicanjwa ngesinongo senkhulumo lekungaba sifanisongco, umbiti, luphawu, simeleli naletinye.
- Sihloko singacanjwa ngendzawo lekwenteka kuyo sigameko lesikhulu.
- Sihloko sicanjwa ngemmeleli enganekwaneni.
- Sihloko sicanjwa ngekubuka simonhlalo.

Emasu lasetjentiswa babhali betinganekwane manyenti. Kubalulekile-ke kutsi sitfole ngekucambeka kwesihloko senganekwane.

## **(ii) Balingisi**

Inganekwane kuba yinganekwane lephelele ngebalingisi. Lowo nalowo mlingisi unenzima lebalulekile layibambako enganekwaneni. Balingisi kufanele babe linani lelanelo kuze kubonakale kukhula kwabo. Lokunye lokuphawulekako kutsi abalingani ngekwemisebenti yabo. Enganekwaneni kuye kugcame ummeleli lekunguye wetigameko letinyenti. Kungaba tigateko letinhle noma letimbi, letincane noma letinkhulu, letimangalisako nalekukhulunywa ngato yonkhe indzawo. Lomunye umlingisi kuba yimbangile lebonakala ngetento letiphikisana netemmeleli. Emkhatsini wemmeleli nembangile kubakhona umcabanisi lokunguye lobhebhetselisa umlilo wekungevani noma umlamuli lokunguye lowetama kulamula imphi yemavi lengaholela ekulweni. Kukhona balingisi lababalulekile, labayindilinga, labamcoka nalabo lekutsiwa baticaba ngenca yemisebenti yabo lengemagalelo labanti.

### **(iii) Ingcikitsi/indzikimba**

Indzaba kuba yindzaba ngengcikitsi. Kubalulekile sati kutsi inganekwane inayiphi ingcikitsi. Ingcikitsi yenganekwane yatiwa ngalokuphelele uma sekubukwe inshokutsi yayo netifundvo letitfolakala kuleyo nganekwane.

### **(iv) Inkhulumiswano yebunganekwane (folkloric dialogue)**

Inkhulumiswano kuyenteka kutsi kube yebalingisi lababili noma ngetulu kepha lokugcamako kuyo kuba kukhula kwengcoco, kuphendvulana kuye kuyewufinyelela esiphetfweni. Konkhe lokusuke kukhulunywa ngako enkhulumiswaneni kuye kuvete singeniso lesifishane futsi lesinembako, umtimba lophetse ingcikitsi yaloko lokucocwa ngako kanye nesiphetfo. Inkhulumiswano kumele ingabi yindze kakhulu kuze ihehe futsi ivete kulandzelana kwetigameko nekulandzelana ngendlela lefanele. Inkhulumo kufanele ingalandzi lokunyenti kuze ilandzeleke kuvakale kutsi bakhuluma bayaphendvulana.

### **(v) Ludweshu**

Ludweshu lwehlukaniswe kabili. Kukhona lwangekhatsi nelwangaphandle. Ludweshu lusho kushayisana kwemicabango yemlingisi munye noma kushayisana kwemicondvo yebalingisi labanyenti lokugcina kuletse kuphitsana. Ludweshu luye lube kumlingisi munye, kubalingisi lababili, labatsatfu, njalonzalo.

### **(vi) Ludweshu lwangekhatsi**

Ludweshu lolubonakala kumlingisi lapho umcondvo wakhe uzula, atsatsa abeka ngenca yemicabango lenetimpikiswano. Ubonakala ashukashukeka, ahlala asukume, abuke anome kepha sisombululo angabi naso.

### **(vii) Ludweshu lwangaphandle**

Lapha kuvela kungcubutana kwebalingisi ngekwetento kulesinye sikhatsi bagcina bashayene ngenca yekwehluleka kutibamba. Loko bekushisa umlingisi ngekhatsi kuyavela. Kuvela ngetindlela letinyenti lekungaba kulwa, kutsetsisana, kuhlambalatana nalokunye. Kuba sigameko noma tigateko letivela ebaleni kumangale labanyenti. Ludweshu lolu luyavela kumlingisi munye nakulababili noma labanyenti.

### **(viii) Luvutfondzaba**

Luvutfondzaba sicongo senganekwane. Indzaba iyakhula ize ifinyelele elizingeni lelisetulu lapho kwenteka khona sigameko lesikhulu lokukadze silindzelwe. Kutsiwa sicongondzaba ngobe indzaba isuke seyifinyelele etulu. Luvutfondzaba lusho kukhula kwetigameko letincane letinyenti kuze kufinyelelwe esigamekweni lesikhulu kunato tonkhe. Lapha kutsintseka balingisi labanyenti kusukela kulabancane kuye kufinyelelwe kulabakhulu. Kufinyelelwa eluvutfondzabeni lapho sekwendlulelwe eludweshwini nasesicakacakeni. Kuvela butsatfu lobungahlukaniseki: balingisi, tigateko nendzawo.

### **(ix) Lupholavutfondzaba**

Lupholavutfondzaba lizinga lelilandzelako lekuphela kwendzaba. Kuye kube imigca lembalwa nje leyenanela kutsi kwentekani. Kulapho kuye kuvele khona siphetfo lebesingakalindzeleki noma kwembuleka emaciniso lamasha. Lobekufihlakele kuyavela. Kwembuleka lokusha ngemlingisi losemcoka wendzaba.

### **(x) Sibekandzaba**

Sibekandzaba sigcamisa sigameko sinye lesikhulu lesitsintsa balingisi lababalulekile, labakhulu noma labasemcoka njengemeleli, imbangi nemcatululi noma umcabanisi. Sibekandzaba singabuye sigcamise indzawo lekwenteke kuyo sigameko. Kungaba yindzawo lenkhulu noma lencane, lenhle noma lembi, yasemakhaya noma yasemadolobheni. Sibekandzaba singabuye sivete sikhatsi lokwenteka ngaso sigameko. Kungaba busika noma lihlobo, imini noma busuku, ekuseni noma ntsambama, njalonjalo. Kuchumana lokuphelele enganekwaneni kutsintsa tigateko, balingisi, sikhatsi, simonhlalo nendzawo.

### **(xi) Tigameko**

Inganekwane kuba yinganekwane ngekuba neluchungechunge lwetigamako. Kubakhona tigateko letinkhulu naletincane kepha tonkhe tibalulekile ekukhuliseni indzaba. Inganekwane iba nesigameko sinye lesikhulu lesisekelwe tigatekwana letinyenti. Tigameko letinyenti titsintsa ummeleli, imbangi nemcatululi, umcabanisi noma umlamuli. Kubalulekile kutsi tigateko tibukwe nebalingisi, ingcikitsi nekukhula



kwenganekwane. Bahluti kufanele bakwati kuveta tigatekwana letiholela esigatekweni lesikhulu.

**(xii) Siphetfo**

Siphetfo sengenekwane siveta inshokutsi yenganekwane ngalokuphelele. Loko lokushiwo yingenekwane kuvela ngetindlela letehlukene letikhombisa emakhono lajulile. Lapho kuvela sigameko lebesingakalindzeleki kutsiwa ingwijikhwebu. Lapho kuvela sigameko lesiphindziselako loko lokwentekile kutsiwa imphindziselu. Lapho kuvela emaciniso kutsiwa kwembuleka noma sembulo.

## **SEHLUKO 3 KUHLUTWA KWETINGANEKWANE**

### **3.1. Singeniso**

Lesehluko sendlala kabanti ngesingeniso, simonchanti, insweleko, bucili, umphumela nalokunye. Lapha kubukwa kutsi uyini umgomo futsi ubaluleke ngani ekuhluteni inganekwane. Kutawubukwa leyo migomo lekubonakala kutsi iyatfolakala etinganekwaneni letikhetsiwe.

### **3.2. Simonchanti**

Simonhlalo kungenteka kutsi kube nguleso lesishubile, butsa, bucili, bugebengu, inzondvo, kubulalana kanye naletinye. Simonhlalo sisivetela ingcikitsi yenganekwane. Kulapho sikhona kufundza nobe kutfola kabanti ngetimilo tebalingisi. Similo semlingisi sibonakala kakhulu lapho ahleti nalabanye bantfu. Uma umlingisi aphila imphilo yebulwane, sitawubona ngekutsi labanye bantfu bamtondze.

Barnsley naHosking (2008:154) batsi:

*The setting or mood of a text. Often this mood is expressed in terms of an emotion evoked by the text, for example, calm, mysterious, sinister or cheerful. This provides the initial state from which change arises. Typically it is the scene of calm or normal family dynamics, before the introduction of the villain and trials and tribulation that will face the hero.*

Lenchazelo lengenhla isivetela kutsi simonchanti kusuke kubukwe indlela bantfu nobe tilwane betiphila ngayo. Lokubalulekile lapha kutsi indlela lekuhlaliswene ngayo iye ivetwe imiva lesuke ikhombisa kutsi ngabe simo sendzawo sitintile nobe sishubile. Mthethwa (2014:88) uchaza simonchanti atsi:

*Loku kuchaza simo semphilo nobe setintfo kutsi betingayiphi indlela ekucaleni kwenganekwane. Wena njengemfundzi kumele ukwati kusichaza simonchanti senganekwane loyifundzako.*

Labacwaningi labavetwe ngenhla bayishaye esikhonkosini ekuchazeni simonchanti senganekwane. Imibono yabo igcamisa nakha emaphuzu lalandzelako:

- Simo semphilo sebantfu.
- Budlelwano bemndeni nammango jikelele.
- Kwenteka kwetintfo endzaweni.

Kubukwa simo kutsi tintfo betime ngayiphi indlela emuva kwekube kungene simo lesitsite lesingakatayekeki lapha kulenzawo. Lowo lofundzako kufuna kutsi akhone kubona simonchanti sendzawo enganekwaneni. Lokuchaza kutsi kumele kunakisiseke kutsi tintfo betime ngayiphi indlela ngemuva kwekufika enkingeni lenkhulu lebeyingekho phambilini nobe sigameko lesivela enganekwaneni. Lokuvelako ngunaku lokulandzaleko:

### **(i) Kucala Kwesimo**

Lapha kubukwa simo ekucaleni kwaleyo nganekwane kutsi besime ngayiphi indlela. Simo singaba ngulesihle ekucaleni kwenganekwane, ngekuhamba kwesikhatsi utfole kutsi tintfo tiyagucuka tiya ngekushuba ngekuhamba kwenganekwane. Ekucaleni kungaba kube kwenanela kutsi ekugcineni kubhoke somiso.

### **(ii) Kuvetwa Kwenhloso**

Simo lesitsite asimani sivele, kuba netizatfu etitsite kutsi, kungani simo sigucuka kube ngulesinye lesingakatayekeki. Umbhali wenganekwane loko angakwenta ngenhloso yekuveta bunyoninco nobe emasu emlingisi lotsite ekwenteni tintfo nobe ekuguculeni simo lesitsite. Umlingisi kungenteka emachinga akhe angaphumeleli. Inganekwane lenesihloko lesitsi, *Tinkhomo Letimbili*. Ikhombisa simonchanti lesishubile nobe lesimbi:

*"Mbube yemhlaba! Silapha nje singebakho. Sitewutetfula enkhosini yetfu kutsi asiphumelelanga kuta emhlanganweni ngenca yekugulelwa ngemankhonyane etfu." Imbube beseyilikhiphile ligama lelitsi silwane lesingakaphumeleli kuta emhlanganweni sitawujeziswa kabuhlungu. Imbube ayiwaphundvulanga emavi leyaweve ashiwo yinkhomo lenelulaka. Yabindza sikhatsi lesidze ingafuni kuwaphundvula lamavi. Yavakala ngemuva kwesikhatsi itsi: "Nisho kutsi lamankhonyane enu abalulekile kakhulu kunami?"* (Mthethwa 2014:58)

Enganekwaneni simonchanti nguleso lesishubile. Tilwane letinyenti tihlala tisevalweni, ikakhulu nati letite emandla. Imbube kanye nalabaphetse live bahlukumeta emalungelo etilwane ekuphila. Imbube lekungiyo itsi ihola sive ayifuni kupha bantfu bayo litfuba lekutsi bakhulume ngalabakuvako futsi nalabakonako.

Sibona imbube ibeka umtsetfo lotsi uma kwenteka ibita umhlangano lamanye emalunga emphakatsi angaphumeleli kuta atatitfola ajeziswa kabuhlungu. Bantfu noba baphambuka sijeziso akube nguleso lesimbi. Bantfu uma baletsa ticelo kanye neticoliso kumele bamukeleke noma kwentenjani.

Ngemuva kwekube tifulatsele umuti wembube tinkhomo letimbili. Imbube yatilandzela ngemuva ngematubane. Yatsi vuma iphule intsamo lenye yetinkhomo yahluleka. Imbube yaphindze yabuyela yatsi iyancoba inkhomo yatisindzisa ngekutsi iyikhahlele ngetinyawo totimbili tasindza kanjalo.

Inganekwane lenesihloko lesitsi, *Lulaka Lwelibhubesi*, kutfolakala simonchanti lesishubile encwadzini lenesihloko lesitsi: Silulu SeMaswati:

*"Mine angeke ngimelane nendlala lengaka ngako-ke ngitawugcina ngilidlile liwundlu linye," kusho imphungushe ibalisa ingacedzi kubonakala kutsi ibanjwe yindlala. Yetfuka kakhulu imphungushana nayiva lawo mavi ngobe ibona kahle kutsi kugagamela. Letilwane tashiya emakhaya ato titokhombisa kwetsembeka kwato ngekugadza emawundlu eNkhosi.* (Mthethwa 2014:42)

Simonchati sakulenzawo lebuswa libhubesi sishubile. Lenzawo ihlaselwe somiso, kantsi nebantfu labatakhamuti abakatsembeki. Enganekwaneni libhubesi licela imphungushe nemphungushana kutsi bamane bagade emawundla alo lisayawutingela khashane, ngenca yekuswelakala kwekudla dvutane.

Kuswela kwekudla kulenzawo kwagcine kwente kutsi imphungushe icabange kudla emawudlu lamabili lagadvwe nayimphungushana. Imphungushe yabonisana nemphungushana kwatfolakala kutsi imphungushana iyawucitsa lowo mbono. Iphungushe yagcina ititsatsela sincumo iyodvwana yadla linye liwundlu lelibhubesi.

### **3.3. Insweleko**

Insweleko kuba yintfo ledzingakako kakhulu. Insweleko sidzingo, lokusho kutsi yintfo bantfu labangeke baphile ngaphandle kwayo. Insweleko yintfo lokumele itfolakale ngekuphutfuma enganekwaneni. Insweleko kungaba kudla, emanti, umhlaba, emahlatsi, nalokunye. Kubalulekile kutsi lowo lofundzako akhone kubona insweleko enganekwaneni. Insweleko igcamisa nati tintfo letilandzeleko:

#### **(i) Kweswela inhlakanipho yekubona tintfo tingakenteki**

Kuswelakala kwenhlakanipho kungenteka kunobe ngubani umlingisi enganekwaneni. Kuswelakala kwehlakanipho kusho kungakhoni kutfolela tisombululo tetinkinga letivelako. Kuswelakala kwetisombululo kwenta imphilo yemlingisi ibe ngulematima. Umlingisi angeke adle uma ngabe aswela likhambi lekutfolela kudla ngesikhatsi sesomiso. Loku kungaholela ekutseni agcine salahlekelwe yimphilo.

#### **(ii) Kweswela imigomo yekucaphela**

Kweswelakala kwemigomo yekucaphela yintfo leyenteka enganekwaneni ikakhulu kubalingisi labakhulu futsi lababukeka banemandla. Kuvamile kutsi balingisi labanemandla lamakhulu bagcilate labo labete emandla babukeka babancane ngemtimba. Bantfu labancane ngekwemtimba nangemandla tingcondvo tabo tikhali phe kakhulu. Umlingisi lonemandla wenta nobe yini kumlingisi lomncane. Kungenteka kutsi angamniki kudla, amshaye, amtfume nalokunye. Kugcilate kwakha silondza lesikhulu kumlingisi lomncane tfole kutsi umlingisi lonemandla ulahlekelwa yimphilo yakhe ngandlela tsite.

#### **(iii) Kuvela kwaloko lokusidzingo**

Intfo ledzingekako nguleyo lesidzingo lesikhulu etimphilweni tebantfu enganekwaneni. Kungaba kudla, emanti, tihlahla, emanti nalokunye. Tintfo letindzingekako ngeke titifikele nje, kepha tidzinga kutsi balingisi enganekwaneni bahlale phansi bahlanganise tinhloko bazame kutfolela kutsi intfo letsite lebonakala isidzingo lesikhulu ingatfolakala ngayiphi indlela.

Mthethwa (2014:88) uchaza insweleko utsi:

*Insweleko yintfo ledzingekako nobe lengekho lokumele itfolakale enganekwaneni. Nawufundza inganekwane kumele ukwati kutfolakala kutsi kunensweleko yini kuleyo nganekwane losuke uyifundza.*

Goldblatt (2010:340) uchaza insweleko atsi:

*The state of not having something or of not having enough of something.*

Labacwaningi bachaza insweleko ngendlela lenetisako. Emagama labalulekile avela onkhe kuletinchazelo labatiphakamisako. Insweleko yintfo lengekho endzaweni letsite, futsi lokubonakala kutsi isidzingo lesikhulu.

Inganekwane lenesihloko lesitsi, *Libhubesi Nalogwaja*. Insweleko bekukudla. Somiso besibhoke live lonkhe. Tilwane letinyenti beseticala nekutifela, letinye besetondzile. Enganekwaneni sibona libhubesi libulawa yindlala lize lilele phansi ngesisu ngenca yesomiso. Netilwane nato besetidla etindzaweni letikhashane lapho lingeke lifike khona.

Incwadzi lenesihloko lesitsi: Silulu SeMaswati, kutfolakala insweleko yelusito, enganekwaneni lenesihloko lesitsi, *Libhubesi Nenkhalankhala*:

*Latsi lichubeka neluhambo lwalo libhubesi labanjwa yintsambo yebatingeli. Bellingayiboni leyo ntsambo. Labambeka libhubesi lahluleka ngisho nekunyakata. Labatse lishona le nale, kwabanhlanga timuka nemoya. Kunyakata kwalo bekwenta intsambo leyo ilibophe kakhulu. Lacalata kuwo onkhe emagumbi lamane, kodvwa langaboni namunye umuntfu longahle alisite.* (Mthethwa 2014:45)

Enganekwaneni insweleko yelusito. Libhubesi latsi liyahamba ngasemachaphotini lahlangana nenkhala tacabana. Libhubesi lagcansela nenkhala nayo yachubeka neluhambo lwayo. Libhubesi latsi lisengakahambi libanga leliyaphi labanjwa yintsambo yebatingeli etinyaweni. Yacakeka kutsi litawusitwa ngubani lobuyaphi.

Inhlitiyo yelibhubesi yaba buhlungu kakhulu, ngobe nalapho belikhona khona bekute namunye umuntfu lohambela ngakhona. Lwakwalivisa buhlungu kakhulu kutsi

nemuntfu lobengalisita licabene naye. Kwahlwa emini ebusweni belibhubesi, licabanga nebatingeli bentsambo lebangahle batseseke nobe nini balibulalele sikhumba salo lesihle.

### **3.4. Bucili**

Bucili kusho kuhlakaniphela labanye balingisi enganekwaneni. Bucili esikhatsini lesinyenti buvame kwentiwa bantfu labacabanga ngekushesha. Bucili ngeke bentiwe umuntfu longacabangi nobe longakahlakaniphi. Angabanjwa ngekushesha lowo mlingisi uma angacala atsi wenta bucili.

Bucili busho kutfoleta intfo letsite longaneyo nobe lekhashane nawe. Bantfu labamacili ngeke ubabone kutsi macili. Bayatitfoba kulabanye bantfu. Bucili bungamsindzisa umlingisi esimeni lesibi lesitsite, futsi bungamfaka enkingeni umlingisi lapho ahluleka kwenta lobo bucili.

Bucili bentiwa ngumuntfu lohlakaniphile. Umuntfu lolibele ngeke akhone kwenta bucili, ngobe angasheshe abanjwe kuvuke sijeziso. Umuntfu lolicili nobe lowenta bucili, ubukeka angumuntfu lomuhle emkhatsini webantfu. Emavi akhe abusheleleti kangangoba ungacine wente naku lokubi lakushoko.

Bantfu labengemacili abatsembani ngobe batana. Umuntfu wenta bucili ngenhloso yekuzuza lokutsite, lokungaba matima kutsi akusebente nobe lokungamtsatsa sikhatsi lesindze kutsi akucedze. Bucili benta umuntfu atfoleta intfo letsite ngekuphutfuma, kepha umphumela wakhona uvame kuba mubi. Umuntfu lolicili nabanjwa ujeziswa kabuhlungu. Labanye umtsetfo uba nesandla lesihhedlako etimphilweni tabo.

Inganekwane lenesihloko lesitsi, *Lichudze Nelikati*. Sibona imphungushe isebentisa bucili lapho icela kuvulelwa umnyango kuze ingene ngekhatshi:

*Nako-ke ngalelinye lilanga linganaki lutfo kwefika imphungushe ngobe besehive kanyenti balayetelana. Yavakala seyitsi: "vula umnyango chudze lelihle lelimzwezwe,"lisho likhuluma ngelivi lelihle. "Cha bo, cha! Angeke ngize ngivule likati lingidvonse ngendlebe latsi ngingalingi ngivulele ngisho namunye umuntfu." Yabelesela ngekunconcotsa*

*nangekuncenga imphungushe. Lichudze lagcina lidziniwe kulandvula laze lawuvula umnyango. Yangena imphungushe yatsi ngibonwe ngubani. Yalidvumela yalibamba layitfwala ngemlomo yaya nalo lapho lihlala khona.* (Mthethwa 2014:47)

Enganekwaneni sibona imphungushe isebentisa bucili lobusezingeni lelisetulu kuze itfole lefuna kona. Imphungushe beyifuna kungena ngekhatsi endlini ibambe lichudze kuze lidle. Kutfolakala kutsi umnyango ukhiyiwe. Imphungushe yanela kukubona loko yavele yasebentisa emavi lapholile kuze kutsi ingabonakali kutsi ite ngani endlini yelichudze.

Kwatsi lichudze lilandvula libuye lingafuni kuvula umnyango. Imphungushe ayizange itibeke phansi yachubeka njalo nekunconcootsa nekusebentisa emavi labusheleleti. Lichudze lagcina lente bulima layivulela imphungushe yangena ngekhatsi endlini. Yavele yalisheshisela lichudze yalifaka emlonyeni yahamba nalo kanjalo.

Encwadzini letsi: Silulu SeMaswati, kutfolakele bucili enganekwaneni lenesihloko lesitsi, Ingwenya nendlulamitsi:

*"Sesidze kakhulu sikhatsi siphila ndzawonye ntsanga. Inkinga-ke kutsi awulati likhaya lami, kantsi nami angilati likhaya lakho," kusho ingwenya ikhombisa kutsi lentfo ayiphatsa kabi. "Liciniso lelimsulwa lolivetako. Kufanele sincume emalanga lamabili lahlukene latawuba ngewekuvakashelana."* (Mthethwa 2014:36)

Lenganekwane isivetela bucili. Ingwenya iveta emachinga ayo laphakeme ngekugucula umcondvo wendlulamitsi ngendlela tsite igcine ifikile emtini wayo. Ingwenya lapho ihlala khona bekuhlasele somiso ngendlala lecakako. Ingwenya besewutsembisile umndeni wayo kutsi kutawudliwa indlulamitsi. Umngani wayo lomkhulu.

Ingwenya izama kugucula umcondvo wendlulamitsi. Ingwenya itsi kuhlala kwebangani bangavakashelani kuyintfo lembi ngesikhatsi inendlulamitsi ngaselusebeni lwemfula. Ingwenya yenta shengatsi kukhona lokuhle ngayo kanye nemngani wayo indlulamitsi kantsi iyayikhohlisa ihlose kuyibulala idle nebangane kanye nemndeni wayo.



### 3.5. Umphumela

Umphumela uvela lapho intfo letsite nobe sigameko lesikhulu sentekile. Umphumela kungaba ngulowo lomuhle futsi kungaba ngulowo lomubi. Umlingisi lowebako, aphile ngekungatsembeki enganekwaneni ekugcineni uma abanjwa uvama kujeziseka kabi. Kungenteka labanye bambeke tandla alahlekelwe yimphilo yakhe nobe agcine sekakhubatekile ngandlela tsite.

Umlingisi locotfo wenta tintfo ngendlela lefanele, kuvamile kutsi atfole tibusiso ngekwenza kahle kwakhe. Lesinye sikhatsi uniketwa sikhundla emmangweni kutsiwa akaphatse njengemuntfu locotfo. Umphumela wekwenta lokuhle uyabhadala lesinye sikhatsi.

Simelane nalabanye (2013:389) bachaza umphumela batsi:

*Inganekwane iba nesifundvo. Umbhali nabhala inganekwane kubakhona sifundvo lasitfolako. Umcoci wenganekwane nayifundza ekugcineni bese utfole sifundvo sayo.*

Umuntfu londzelela ummango uvamise kutfole umphumela lomubi. Wonkhe umuntfu uye amfisele lokubi lowo muntfu ngekutiphatsa kabi kwakhe. Umphakatsi utsi ungadzinwa ngulowo muntfu, utsetse sincumo sekumjezisa agcine ente lokuhle. Labanye bantfu bangcine batfole umphumela lomubi, wekufa nobe kulahlekelwa ematfuba lamahle emphilweni.

Inganekwane lenesihloko lesitsi, *Sonkhanise Nasokungcola*. Sibona sonkhanise uphetsa ngemphumela lomubi ngenca yesimilo sakhe lanaso:

*Bantfu bebaphepha ngekugibela etulu etihlahleni. Inkhani yaSonkhanise yase icake bantfu labanyenti besigodzi kanye netilwane lucobo. Tonkhe tilwane letihlala ehlatini tabamba umhlangano ngobe setidziniwe luchuku nenkhani lebhedlwa ngusonkhanise. Tilwane takubo takhetsa kumkhetsa ngenhlanye, kantsi-ke nebantfu bakhombisa lunya lolucakile. Waze wetsiwa ligama lelitsi nguNtibane. Ntibane lo wagcina atiphilela yedvwa vo, kubatjatwa luchuku, inkhani nebuli bakhe.*

(Mthethwa 2014:35)

Enganekwaneni Sonkhanise uphetsa ngemphumela lomubi wekutsi atondvwe bantfu kanye netilwane lahlala nato. Waze walahlwa bantfu lasondzelene nabo kute longakwenta emphilweni kuphumelele. Sonkhanise ukhombisa lulaka lolubi ngendlela yekutsi wonkhe umuntfu lahlangana naye ucabana naye.

Ngalesento sakhe lesimbi Sonkhanise bantfu kanye netilwane letihlalele naye tabamba umhlangano. Tilwane taphuma nesisombululo lesitsi kuncono Sonkhanise acoshwe ahlale yedvwana endzaweni yakhe lapho angeke aphazanyiswe ngumuntfu. Konkhe loku bekubangwa inkhuni kanye nelunya lanalo Sonkhanise.

### **3.6. Kusindzisa**

Kusindzisa kukhipha lomunye umuntfu enkingeni enganekwaneni. Awusindzisi umuntfu ngobe umati nobe ungamati kumele umsindzise. Kungenteka nawe utitfole uselubishini akulekelele umuntfu lotsite longamati lowamsindzisa. Etinganekwaneni kuvamile kutsi umlingisi losindziswa agucuke tjwala esiswini utfole kutsi uphendvukela lamsitile. Kuvame kwentiwa mlingisi lomkhulu kulomncane ngobe amkhobosa.

Labanye bantfu babonga bangacedzi uma basindziswe entfweni letsite lebeyibonakala iyingoti. Umuntfu losindzisa umuntfu nobe bantfu labanyenti ubonakala alichawe emehlweni anaba bantfu. Labasindziswa batsi bangatfolo lokuhle lokutsite, abamkhohlwa umuntfu lowasindzisa timphilo tabo muva.

Propp (1928:23) uchaza kusindzisa kanjena:

*The pursuit is terminated when something happens to rescue the hero. This can take many forms, from the re-emergence of the help to obstacles being placed in the way of pursued by the hero friends; the hero may be concealed or even transformed into another form.*

Fakude nalabanye (2013:63) batsi:

*Kukhipha lotsite enkingeni....*

Labacwaningi bachaza kusindzisa ngendlela lefanako, nanobe munye angakachazi ngemagama lamanyenti lengenta kutsi lofundzako afundze ngalokunye ngenchazelo yeligama. Lokugcamako kuletinchazelo ngunaku lokulandzelako:

- Kukhipha umuntfu lotsite elutakwini.
- Kubambisana nalabanye.

Umuntfu usindzisa umuntfu lambonako kutsi imphilo yakhe ibukane nebungoti lobutsite. Labanye bantfu batfolakala kutsi bangena etingotini batjeliwe. Baye ngekutsi angeke bayalwe ngumuntfu labangakahlobani nakancane naye. Umuntfu losindzisa lomunye umuntfu naye uye atfole inhlanhla yekusindziswa ngakuhamba kwemalanga.

Inganekwane lenesihloko lesitsi, *Lichudze Nelikati*. Sibona likati lisindzisa lichudze ekufeni emtini wemphungushe emadvwaleni:

*Lahamba lacondza lapho kungene khona imphungushe. Lahlala ngasemnyango lادلالا tingoma talo letimnandzi. Tavakala kamnandzi letingoma le phansi emgedzeni lapho imphungushe beyitihlalele nemndeni wayo. Yacala indivodzakati yemphungushe lendzala yacela kuphuma kuyawuhlola kutsi ngabe lona lodlala tingoma letimnandzi. Wavuma unina. Yahamba indivodzakati yemphungushe. Itse nje nayitsi iyaphuma yaphumela esakeni. Mfi! Ngci!* (Mthethwa 2014:49)

Enganekwaneni sibona likati lisindzisa lichudze lelabanjwa yimphungushe endlini yalo ngenca yekungalaleli. Besekusele kancane kutsi lichudze life. Emanti ekulihlutsa besekabila. Likati alizange likunaka kutsi ilikhutile lichudze kutsi lingavuleli muntfu lona lavula. Lavele latiphosa lapho kuhlala khona imphungushe nemndeni wayo.

Likati latsi nalifika lavela lahlala ngasemnyango wendlu yemphungushe. Lavele lakhhipha umhlanga walo lelakha umculo nobe tingoma letimnandzi. Latsi lisacala kudlala leto tingoma wonkhe umndeni wemphungushe wafisa kubona kutsi ngabe ngubani lodlala tingoma letimnandzi kangaka. Nemntfwana bacela imvumo yekuphuma lokwaholela ekutseni wonkhe umndeni uphelele esakeni lelikati nemphungushe nembala. Lichudze lasindza kanjalo.

Inganekwane lenesihloko lesitsi, *Likati Nesibuko* kutfolakela umphumela lomuhle, encwadzini lenesihloko lesitsi: Silulu SeMaswati:

*Likati belati kudla nje lingati kutsi kudla kubuyaphi. Imphilo yelikati yacala kugucuka. Kwancipha sikhatsi sebunono ekatini. Lacala kulawo*

*malanga lehla lenyuka lifuna lokuya etfunjini. Umlomo welikati bewuhlala womile. Buso balo buhlala buphaphatsekile. Kwafika bangani emagundvwane abuta atsi, "Kati, kati, kudliwani lomuhla?"*

(Mthethwa 2014:83)

Enganekwaneni sitfolo kutsi likati liphuma nemphumela lomubi emphilweni yalo. Likati belingavani nekusebenta lapho belihlala khona. Belihlala nenja, bekutsi nasekume kuchutjwe imisebenti yelusuku likati lihlehlele emuva lingafuni kusebenta. Livika ngekutsi lona lincane, umsebenti lomnyenti wentiwa bantfu labakhulu.

Likati belihlala lisesibukweni litibuka. Belitfuka ngekudla sekufikile embikwalo, lingati kutsi kubuyaphi, futsi kuphekwe ngubani. Lilinye lilanga somiso sahlasele indzawo lapho lihlala khona. Kwaphela konkhe lokudliwako nemanti. Simo leso saphocelelainja kutsi ihambe ihambe uyophandza kudla. Inja yatsatsa sincumo sekuhamba ingasabuyi kutawuhlala nelikati.

Kuhamba kwenja kwenta simo saba matima kakhulu emphilweni yelikati. Indlala yalihlasela lagucuka nasemtimbeni. Inhlupheko yabhalwa emehlweni alo likati. Ekugcineni kwako konkhe, lagcine selifundze kutentela konkhe. Lafundza nekudla inyama yeligundvwane ngenca yendlala.

### **3.7. Kwephula**

Umyalo ubekwa bantfu lababili nobe ngetulu bavumelane mayelana nesimo lesitsite. Umyalo ungabekwa ngenhloso yekuvikela lokutsite kuze kutsi kungenteki. Umyalo lobekiwe uyahlonishwa. Umuntfu longalaleli uma ayalwa nobe longahloniphi umyalo emashwa ahlala njalo asemuva kwakhe. Umyalo lobekiwe kumele uhlonishwe ulandzelwe nguwo wonkhe umuntfu. Kuyenteka lesinye sikhatsi utfole kutsi bantfu abawulandzeli umyalo.

Kwephula umyalo usuke uphule lilungelo lalomunye umuntfu nobe bantfu. Esikhatsini lesinyenti bantfu labaphula umyalo bavame kutfolo sijejiso. Kungaba sijejiso sekucoshwa emmangweni, kubekwa tandla, nekuboshwa ngemaphoyisa. Enganekwaneni labavame kwephula umyalo balingisi labakhulu ngobe batibona banemandla kulabanye.

Propp (1928:36) utsi:

*The hero ignores the interdiction. This generally proves to be a bad move and the villain enters the story, although not necessarily confronting the hero. Perhaps they attack the family whilst the hero is away.*

Umuntfu lophule umyalo uye abukane nesimo lesimatima emphilweni yakhe. Lomunye umuntfu ujezisa lomunye umuntfu ngesizatfu sekutsi umyalile kutsi intfo letsite angayenti. Labanye bantfu baye bavakale batsi lowo lowonile nobe longene enkingeni letsite. Umuntfu lophula umyalo akatsenjwa bantfu labanyenti. Ubukeka njengemuntfu loyingoti emmangweni. Inganekwane lenesihloko lesitsi, *Libhubesi Nemphungushe*. Sibona imphungushe yephula umyalo:

*"Ungayidli lenyama ngize ngibuye". "Yebo anginawukuyidla ngitayigadza uze ubuye," kuvuma imphungushe. Lahamba-ke libhubesi lacondza entasi nemfula kuyawunatsa emanti. Impfungushe yasusa litje lelikhulu lokunyatselwa kulo embikwekufinyelela lapho kunatfwa khona latsi lihamba libhubesi, imphungushe yayidla yonkhe inyama yempundzi.* (Mthethwa 2014:28)

Lapha kulenganekwane imphungushe yephula umyalo. Libhubesi likhipha umyalo litsi imphungushe ingadli inyama yempunzi kepha ayigadze lize libuye umfuleni. Sibona imphungushe ikhwela iyatehlela enyameni yelibhubesi lecelwe kutsi ingayidli. Kungalaleli umyalo kwenta kutsi bantfu bangavani nobe bagcine babambene ngetandla. Bekusele kancane kutsi kwenteke loko emkhatsini wemphungushe nelibhubesi.

Impfungushe yenta kuhlakanipha yakhipha litje lelikhulu lapho kunyatselwa khona, kuze kutsi libhubesi lingakhoni kufinyelela lapho lishiye khona inyama yalo yempundzi. Impfungushe yaphindze yadvonsa libhubesi ngentsambo lebolile solo yenta taba tekutsi libhubesi ligcine lingafinyeleli lapho kunenyama yalo khona.

Encwadzini lenesihloko lesitsi: Silulu SeMaswati, kutfolakele kwephula, enganekwaneni lenesihloko lesitsi: *Imvubu Namlilo Wemlilo*:

*"Kusho kutsi awungitsandzi mlilo?" "Cha akusiko, loko. Mine ngicabanga tintfo indlela tenteka ngayo. Bangani anginabo bangihlamuka njengoba ungibona ngaphendvuka umnyemu nje. Uma ngitsi ngiyabavakashela bayangibalekela, sigcine singasevani. Nawe ngibona ngatsi utawenta njalo." "Angeke ngize ngikwente loko. Ngineliciniso kutsi bungani betfu akusiko bekukhuhlela.*

(Makhanya 2006:72)

Enganekwaneni invubu yephula tiphakamiso letibekwa ngumngani wayo Mlilo. Invubu ikhala kuMlilo, ngekutsi yona ihlala imvakashela onkhe malanga, kepha Mlilo akatihluphi ngekuyivakashela lapho ihlala khona.

Mlilo uyakuchaza kutsi inyanga yakhe lenkhulu kutsi ingayivakasheli invubu bungoti lobungahle buyivelele invubu. Mlilo akahlabisi emagama ngetihloko ngobe umngani wakhe uyamtsandza. Mlilo utsi unenkinga yekutsi bangani bakhe labamvakashelako bayabaleka labanye bagcine bamdvubile ngalokunjalo.

Invubu bekumele ibute umlilo tizatfu letenta kutsi bangani baMlilo bambalekele. Invubu beyitalitfolo liciniso lelingilo. Invubu yachuba inkhani yatsi kuMlilo akamvakashele utawubeka lokumnandzi lokudliwako. Wavakasha Mlilo emtini wemvubu. Yatitfolo seyivutsa umtimba wonkhe yalanyulelwa kungena esitibeni lapho ivame kugeza khona.

### **3.8. Umyalo**

Umyalo uletsa kuhleleka emmangweni kanye nasetimphilweni tebantfu. Kuze kutsi bantfu bahambe etinyatselweni letifanele, kumele balandzele umyalo lobekiwe. Umyalo wenta bantfu kutsi bente tintfo ngendlela lefanele. Umyalo ugwema tintfo letitsite letingakavumeleki kutsi tenteke emmangweni.

Umuntfu lotsi yena uyayala, ngulowo lophila imphilo lecotfo. Akukavami kutsi umuntfu longenti tintfo ngendlela lekahle ayale lomunye umuntfu, ngobe naye usuke ahamba ebumnyameni. Umuntfu loyalako usuke anesineke kanye nenhlitiyo lenhle kulabanye bantfu. Ngumuntfu lofuna kubona inchubekela embili yenteka emmangweni.

Mthethwa (2014:89) uchaza ngemyalo atsi:

*Lena yindlela yekulawula bantfu emphilweni. Kute tintfo tihambe kahle, kubakhona kwemyalo lobekwako lokumele uhlonishwe nobe ulandzelwe ngulabo bantfu losuke ucodziswe nabo kute bati lokumele bakwente naloko lokungakafaneli bakwente.*

Goldblatt (2010:3170) yena uyasilandzela ngemyalo atsi:

*Words that tell you what you must do or how to do something.*

Labacwaningi bachaza umyalo ngendlela lenetisako. Labakushoko kutsi umyalo yintfo lebekelwe umuntfu kutsi ayente ngetizatfu letitsite. Umyalo ugwema intfo letsite lengenteka kutsi ingenteki netizatfu letinyenti.

Bantfu labayalako esikhatsini lesinyenti ngulabo, lababukeleka phansi kulabanye. Labanye bantfu baye bangafuni kulalela uma bayalwa. Batentela kutsi uma batsatsa imiyalo yalabanye bantfu, basuke batehlisa sitfunti sabo. Kute umuntfu lofuna kubukeka alibele emehlweni alabanye bantfu. Bancane bantfu labatsi nabayalwa balalele. Labanye baye batitfuke sebangene etinkingeni ngenca yekungalaleli nabayalwa.

Enganekwaneni bantfu labalandzela umyalo bavame kutfola tintfo letinhle. Enganekwaneni kuvamile kutsi balingisi bayale bantfwana babo mayelana nebubi bekuhamba ebusuku, kuhamba emahlatsini, kanye nemphilo lembi lephilwa bantfu labanyenti kulamalanga. Singabekisa ngebungoti bemazimu naletinye tilwane letidla bantfu.

Inganekwane lenesihloko lesitsi, *Lichudze Nelikati*. Sibona likati libekela lichudze umyalo:

*"Ngakusasa likati laphindze ladvonsa lichudze ngendlebe. "Ubongilalela uma ngitsi ungavuleli muntfu lapha ekhaya. Bantfu abakalungi. Live selibi." "Hhayi ngeke ngiphindze nakancane ngivule ngibone kabi itolo," kusho lichudze.*

(Mthethwa 2014:47)

Likati libeka umyalo. Libekela lichudze ngenca yebungoti yaletinye tilwane lebakhelene nato. Silwane lebesinebungoti yimphungushe. Beyike yangena phambilini yahlasela lichudze kepha lasindza ngenca yelikati. Likati licwayisa lichudze kutsi nobe kunganconcootsa nobe ngubani lingalingi livule umnyango.

Enganekwaneni letsi, *Libhubesi nemphungushe*, kutfolakele umyalo, encwadzini lenesihloko lesitsi: Silulu SeMaswati:

*Libhubesi lacela imphungushe kutsi igadze lempundzi leseylibulele ngobe lona liseyawunatsa emanti. "Ungayidli lenyama ngize ngibuye." "Yebo, anginakuyidla ngitayigadza uze ubuye," kuvuma imphungushe. Lahamba-ke libhubesi lacondza entasi nemfula kuyawunatsa emanti.*

(Mthethwa 2014:28)

Enganekwaneni libhubesi liyala umngani walo imphungushe. Libhubesi likhombisa kungayetsembi imphungushe. Ligadzisa imphungushe inyamatanane yempunzi leyibambeke ngaseceleni kwemfula. Libhubesi belijake kuyawunatsa emanti ngentasi kwemfula, ngenca yekoma kakhulu lokwakubangwa kushisa kwelilanga.

Libhubesi lishiya imphungushe nemyalo wekutsi ingase icale idle lempunzi liyabuya masinyane. Libhubesi latsi lisengakahambi libanga lelitsiteni. Imphungushe yakhwela yatehlela enyamataneni. Imphungushe nayo beyingatenti beseyifile yindlala. Yanconota kudla inyamatanane yelibhubesi.

### **3.9. Kubaleka**

Kugijima ngematubane lamakhulu ngemuva kwokusindza engotini letsite. Kubaleka kwentiwa nanobe ngubani lonetinyawo letimbili tekugijima. Simo lesibi uma sesifikile asibuti kutsi ungubani wakabani, sibamba nobe ngubani. Kubaleka kuyindlela letsite lehlakanihile kuze kutsi umuntfu angatitfoli sangena engotini lembi. Enganekwaneni kubaleka kukhona. Kwentiwa balingisi, labancane uma babukene nebalingisi labakhulu futsi labanemandla.

Maseko nalabanye (2005:66) batsi:

*Kubalekela intfo letsite letfusako noma lebonakala kutsi ingaba yingoti ngendlela letsite.*



Kubaleka kwentiwa nobe ngubani lofuna kuphepha entfweni letsite lebonakala inesandla ekufakeni imphilo yakhe engotini. Labanye bantfu ababeleki uma kwenteka intfo lengafaka tiphilo tabo engotini. Bakholelwa ekutseni umuntfu lobalekela intfo letsite ligwala. Kubaleka kuyamsita umuntfu. Aphile emalanga lamanyenti kakhulu emhlabeni.

Lobalekako ngulotibona ete emandla ekumelana nalowo lota ngemuva kwakhe. Bantfu lababalekelwako ngulabo labakhulu futsi labanemandla. Umuntfu lomkhulu lonemandla ugijimisa lomncane kuye ngenhloso yekubulala. Bancane bantfu labangakubalekeli kufa kulomhlaba lesiphila kuwo.

Inganekwane lenesihloko lesitsi, *Tinkhomo Letimbili*. Sibona letinkhomo letimbili tiyabaleka tibalekela imbube leyitile ngemuva kwato:

*Yatibonela nayo kutsi kumatima, yabaleka. Inkhomo lete lulaka bese igijima khashane ngaleso sikhatsi. Ayicondzanga ngisho nasehlatsini lebeyihlala kulo, kodwa yacondza ekhaya lelitsite iyawucelwa kukhoseliswa.* (Mthwethwa 2014:59)

Enganekwaneni sibona tinkhomo letimbili tiyabaleka. Tigijinyiswa imbube yato ifuna kutibulala ngenhloso yekutsi atikayi emhlanganweni lebeyiwubitile. Totimbili tasindziswa kutsi yinye yato ikhahlele imbube ngatotimbile tinyawo yaphatamiseka. Kubaleka kwaletinkhomo kwatisindzisa ngobe imbube beyingaketi kutodlala. Beyitfukutsele igane lunwabu.

Inganekwane letsi: *Lulaka Lwelubhubesi*, kutfolakela kubaleka, kuyo incwadzi lenesihloko lesitsi: Silulu SeMaswati:

*Lacondza ekhaya ngematubane libhubesi. Latsi lifika nje, lacondza emphungushaneni. Yabatse iyakhuluma imphungushane, labe selikhona libhubesi. Yabona imphungushana kutsi timbi! Yabaleka ngematubane lamakhulu imphungushana. Lalandzela emuva libhubesi. Kwancanyulwa emawa, tihosha, imimango netintsaba.*

(Mthethwa 2014:43)

Enganekwaneni sibona imphungushana igijima iphose iyatephula. Imphungashana itama kubalekela libhubesi belite ngemandla lihlose kuyibulala ngesihluku. Libhubesi lifuna kubulala imphungushana nje alitenti. Liva buhlungu lobuphindziwe ngekhatsi enhlityweni yalo. Libhubesi likhalela emawundlu alo lamabili ladliwe.

Imphungushe yadla lamawundlu embikwemphungushana, iva indlala. Yanela kubona kutsi imphungushana walile kudla lamawundlu nayo. Yacabanga lisu. Yabona kuncono kutsi ihlangabetane nelibhubesi isulele ngemphungushana kutsi ngiyo ledle emawundlu. Libhubesi latsi nalifika langabuti lavimbetela imphungushe. Imphungushe yatisindzisa ngekutsi ibaleke iphambukele emtini lotsite.

### **3.10. Kuphunyula**

Kuphunyuka kwenteka emuva kwekubanjwa yintfo letsite. Labanye bantfu kuphunyula bakubona njengentfo leyinhlanhla emphilweni. Kanjalo nalabanye ubeva bakhuluma batsi emadloti akini ahamba nawe nobe akubukile. Kuvamile kutsi umuntfu lapho asindze khona angakhohlwa futsi angaphindzi abuyele.

Propp (1928:55) uhcaza kuphunyula atsi:

*The bad guy is vanquished by the hero in a climate battle, usually in a physical combat. The false hero punished as well.*

Kuphunyuka kunika umuntfu sifundvo langeke asikhohlwe imphilweni yakhe. Lomunye umuntfu loiphunyuke entfweni letsite lembi. Uyindlulisela kulabanye bantfu ngebunyenti babo kuze bangaboni naku lokubi lakubone kuvelela imphilo yakhe. Labanye bayalalela labanye kungene lapha kuphumela ngalapha, batitfuke sebangena kunaku lachazelwe ngako.

Kuphunyula kuletsa sifundvo emphilweni yemuntfu. Enganekwaneni balingisi labanenhlanhla yekuphunyuka balingisi labancane. Bonkhe balingisi labanemandla babuka labangakudla kubalingisi labancane. Tilwane letincane nato tiphunyuka ngekutsi tibaleke.

Inganekwane lenesihloko lesitsi, *Libhubesi Nenkhlankhala*. Sibona libhubesi lisindza engotini lenkhulu beyitsandza kulivelela:

*"Kwentenjani Ngwenyama" Libhubesi lihluleka nekuphendvula, ngobe liphimbo beselishile. Belitamula lite nje, kodvwa lingati kutsi kumele lidleni. "ngibanjwe sicupho sebatingeli. Angikwati nekunyakata nyalo. Ngingajabula nawungangisita nkhalankhala," kutikhalela libhubesi lusizi lubonakala ebunti. Inkhala yeva buhlungu ngendlela lemangalisako. Beyilibona likhamisa kanyenti kutsi lilambile, kodvwa lusito alukho. Yahamba lukeke njalo inkhalankhala isondzela entsanjeni yebatingeli. Yafike yayiluma. Yayihlalela imizuzu leminyenti yagcina iyincamulile. Lasindza kanjalo-ke libhubesi; lasindziswa yinkhalankhala.*

(Mthethwa 2014:45)

Libhubesi silibona lisindza ekufeni. Libhubesi libanjwa yintsambo yebatingeli eceleni ngasemachaphotini. Libhubesi belitihambela libuka live nalibanjwa. Latsi uma libanjwa leva buhlungu ngobe belinemawundlu lamabili. Belicakekile kutsi njengobe lifa atawusala nabani lamawundlu alo. Libhubesi laba nenhlanhla laphunyula entsanjeni yebatingeli. Sibona Inkhalankhala iyasondzela ngesibindzi iluma lentsambo yebatingeli yagcina idzabukile. Laphunyuka njalo. Labonga kakhulu libhubesi enkhaleni.

Inganekwane letsi, *Timbulu letimbili*, kutfolakele kuphunyu:

*Tinja tayiva ngeluhala imbulu lenkhulu. Tayisukela ngematubane lamakhulu. Yabaleka ingasaphumeleli nekugijima. Yaluhlanta lonkhe lubisi igijima. Yacondza lapho iwele khona ingasaboni emehlweni ngenca yekugadvula kwetinja tebafana. Yatfola lugodvo lungasekho. Kwabamatima kutsi itawentanjeni. Yangena emfuleni. Tasala kanjalo tinja timangele kutsi titawukwenta njani.*

(Mthethwa 2014:61)

Ngalelinye lilanga kwahlasela somiso. Imbulu lencane beyihlala nembulu lenkhulu seticakekile kutsi titawudlani. Imbulu lencane yeta nelicebo lekutsi tahambe tiye emadlelweni tiyakusenga tinkhomo tebantfu. Luhambo lwato lwaba luhle. Tanatsa lubisi taze tanela. Imbulu lencane yahamba kucala. Yashiya imbulu lenkhulu. Tinja tebafana tahlangana nembulu lenkhulu kwaba matima.

Imbulu lenkhulu iyaphunyula. Imbulu lenkhulu iphunyula etinjeni tebafana lebeticondze kuyibulala. Imbulu lenkhulu yaphunyula etinjeni ngekutsi ingene emfuleni. Tinja tesaba kungena emfuleni, ngenca yekugijima kwemanti. Imbulu yaphunyula njalo. Tinja tebafana taphindzela emuva tilengisa imilomo.

### **3.11. Kulandzela**

Kulandzela kudvonsela lomunye umuntfu engotini. Bantfu labalandzelako banelulwimi lolumnandzi futsi bayalaleleka malula. Lapha umuntfu lomubi losebentela Sathane usebentisa emavi lanongotelako, kuze akhone kuhudvulela lomunye elutakwini langeke aze aphume kulo malula. Bubi balowo muntfu abubonakali ngaphandle kwakhe, buba ngekhatshi enhlityweni yakhe. Kungako labanye bantfu batifola baselutakwini lwetinkinga lebebangakaticabangi.

Enganekwaneni kulandzela kwentiwa balingisi labakhulu futsi labanemandla. Basuke bancenga balingisi labancane kutsi bente intfo letsite ngenhloso yekutsi bafuna kubabulala bente kudla. Buso kanye nesimilo salabo balingisi sibasihle simengetele, kangangekutsi lowo lofuna kufakwa elutakwini angabuboni lobubi.

Barnsley naHosking (2008:23) batsi:

*The pursuit is terminated when something happens to rescue the hero. This can take many forms, from the re-emergence of the helper to obstacle being placed in the way of pursuer by the hero friends. The hero may be concealed or even transformed in another form.*

Kulesinye sikhatsi labo labasuke basengcupheni yekungena etinkingeni. Batfola inhlanhla yemibono yalabanye mayelana nesimo nobe bungoti lobusuke busondzelene nalowo mlingisi. Utfole kutsi leyo mibono imukelwa ngesandla sangesancele. Umlingisi ubona emuva ekugcineni sasenkingeni, kutsi kulalela mawuyalwa yintfo lenhle, lesita wonkhe umuntfu lofuna kuphila nekuphumelela.

Enganekwaneni lenesihloko lesitsi, *Lulaka Lwelibhubesi*. Sibona imphungushe ikhombisa kulandzela:

*"Nkhosi! Ungibona ngilapha nje, ngitfungatsa wena mlomo longatsetsimanga. Konakele emuva ekhaya, Mphungushane udle*

*liwundlu lakho ngenca yendlala." Libhubesi lahluleka kutiphendvulela  
liphetse inyama yenyamatane ngemlomo. Lashiya phasi inyama  
yenyamatane, yasala yashaya lesibovu imphungushe. Pho utsi iyadla  
yini!* (Mthethwa 2014:43)

Enganekwaneni sibona imphungushe iyalandzela. Ifaka imphungushana enkingeni lematima. Libhubesi beligadzise imphungushe nemphungushana emawundlu alo. Imphungushe yagcine idle liwundlu linye ngenca yendlala beyibhokile. Imphungushe yatsi uma icedza kudla liwundlu yatfuka kakhulu ngenca yelulaka lwelibhubesi.

Imphungushe yabese iyagijima itfungatsa libhubesi yaze yalitfola lapho belisatingela khona. Yatsi uma ifika yagucula indzaba yatsi Mphungushana udle liwundlu linye kantsi liwundlu lidliwe yimphungushe. Yafaka imphilo yeMphungushana engotini. Libhubesi lacondza ngco kuMphungushana wasindziswa kutsi abalekele kufa nekuphila, yaze yaphumela emtini webantfu.

Encwadzini letsi, Silulu SeMaswati, kutfolakele kulandzela, enganekwaneni lenesihloko lesitsi: *Timbulu letimbili:*

*"Asambe siyosenga tinkhomo taloyamnumzane lowakhe ngesheya  
kwemfula mngani wami," kusho imbulu lencane. "Ngiyesaba mine  
mngani wami nasifika lapha ngeke sibe silibuka siyaligcina nje?  
Ngiyesaba kufa ngisemncane kangaka. Asiyekele kuganga ngobe  
ngeke kuisite ngalutfo kodvwa kuyosentela tinkinga letinyenti,"  
kuphendvula imbulu lenkhulu.* (Mthethwa 2014:60)

Imbulu lencane iyalandzela enganekwaneni. Imbulu lencane ihhungula imbulu lenkhulu ngenkhulumo lehungako. Imbulu lencane itjela imbulu lenkhulu kutsi tihambe tiyawusenga tinkhomo tebantfu lebetidla emadlelweni. Indlala beyitihlasele totibili. Kute lokunye lebetingakwenta ngaphandle kwekuphumela ngaphandle.

Imbulu yazama kuwucitsa lombono wembulu lencane, kepha simo besiyiphocela kutsi ivume. Indlala beyitihlasele totimbili letimbulu. Bekusikhatsi sesomiso, kudla bekuyintfo lengekho. Kuvuma kwembulu lenkhulu kwagucula tintfo. Imbulu lenkhulu yatitfola seyisenkingeni lenkhulu kakhulu. Tinja tebafana tayigijimisa tifuna kuyibulala. Yasindza ngekutiphosa emfuleni.

### **3.12. Luhlu lwetinganekwane lolucwaningiwe**

#### **3.12.1. INJA, INGULUBE NELIGUNDVWANE**

##### **(i) Simonchanti**

Tilwane betihlalisene kahle ngekuvana. Loko kusekelwa kutsi ingulube neligundwane tikhonile kuya umainja itibita emhlanganweni. Leti tilwane betibangani labatsandzanako bangakhetsani. Kadzeni tilwane betivana kungafani namanje kutsi tilwane tititsa, titsandzana kuphela uma tiluhlobo lunye.

##### **(ii) Insweleko**

Insweleko intfo letsite lesuke idzingeka nome isweleka ngesikhatsi lesitsite. Insweleko kungaba intfo lebambekako nome lengabambeki. Inganekwane akubi yinganekwane ngaphandle kwensweleko. Lapha akukhulunywa ngentfo lebeyifunwa tilwane kuphela; kepha insweleko iyamane nengcikitsi yaleyo nganekwane. Lentfo leyenta kutsi inganekwane ichubekele embili, lentfo lehlanganisa tilwane noma ibange ingcabano kuba ngiyo insweleko. Uma sibuka lenganekwane letsinja, ingulube neligundwane: loku bekusweleka kutsi ingulube igibele esihlahleni ikhombise injakutsi ayehluleki kugibela sihlahla njengaloku inja icabanga kutsi ngiyo nemngani wayo ligundwane kuphela lelakhona kugibela esihlahleni. Nembala yakhwela esihlahleni ingulube, ikhombisa bangani bayo kutsi ayisiso sehluleki.

##### **(iii) Umphumela**

Umphumela lotfolakala kulenganekwane mubi ngobe ingulube yalimala kabuhlungu, yawa lapho seyifike emagaleni lasetulu sesihlahla. Yawa yashaya phasi ngemlomo, ngiko nje namuhla umlomo wengulube uvuvukile. Inja yona yahleka yagagatseka umlomo wayo waze wadzabuka, ngiko nje namuhla umlomo wayo unwebeke kangaka. Ligundwane lona leva buhlungu kakhulu ngekuwa kwemngani walo ingulube lavakala selitsi "Shw! Shw! Shw!" umlomo walo wabese uyaluleka uba lusungulo.

#### **(iv) Inkhokhelo /umvuzo**

Kwaba nemvuzo lomubi, kuwa kwengulube. Yawa esihlahleni ngemva kwekuba seyikhwele yaya etulu kakhulu emagaleni lamanti futsi lalula kakhulu kutsi angamelana nesisindvo sayo. Ingulube isilwane lesinemtimba lomkhulu katsi tinyawo tayo tifishane kakhulu, kungako nje kube matima kutsi ibambebelele ngesikhatsi iwa esihlahleni yaze yayowela phasi yabese ivuvuka umlomo.

#### **(v) Kutitfoba**

Ingulube yabonakala isilwane lesititfobe kakhulu. Kadze yati kahle kutsi ayikwati kukhwela esihlahleni kepha yatitfoba kute ijabulise bangani bayo. Yakhwela esihlahleni noma beyiva kahle kutsi inelualo. Ikhwela nje ifuna kukhombisa umngani wayoinja kutsi ayisiso sehluleki nayo iyakhona kugibela esihlahleni ifinyelele nasemagaleni lasetulu kakhulu futsi lamanti.

#### **(vi) Sifundvo**

Kulenganekwane sitfola sifundvo lesitsi; uma ungumuntfu ungabotsandza kwenta intfo ngobe ufuna kujabulisa bangani. Esikhatsini lesinengi utfola umuntfu asebumatimeni lobukhulu, angeniswe kutsi bekafuna kujabulisa bangani bakhe, ikakhulu lusha. Kuvamile kwenteka kutsi utikhandle kamatima utsi ufuna kujabulisa umuntfu lotsite, kepha loyo muntfu angakutsatseli enhloko loko kutikhandle kwakho. Kuphindze kube nguye umuntfu wekucala kuhleka lapho uhluleka khona. Njengayoinja leyahleka yaze yadzatjukelwa ngumlomo wayo.

D’Arcy (2012:104) uchaza kwenta intfo ngekutsi ufuna kujabulisa bangani ngalendlela:

*Peers influence your life, even if you don’t realise it, just by spending time with you. Sometimes peers influence each other in a negative ways. For example, a few kids in school might try to get you to cut the class for them, your soccer friend might try to convince you to be mean to another player and never pass her the ball, or a kid in the neighbourhood might want you to shoplift with them. Some kids give in to peer pressure because they want to be liked, to fit in, or because*

*they worry that other kids might make fun of them if they don't go along with the group. Others go along because they are curious to try something new that others are doing.*

Njengayo ingulube leyangibela sihlahla ifuna kumukeleka noma kutsatselwa enhloko ebanganini bayo. Kuze kube kunamuhla umlomo wengulube awumange ubohle solo yawa esihlahleni.

Sifundvo lesisemcoka lapha kutsi; ungabotifaka ebumatimeni lobungaze bucekele phasi imphilo kanye nelikusasa lakho ngobe ufuna kujabulisa umngane wakho. Ngalesinye sikhatsi utawungena ebumatimeni lobutawucekela phasi imphilo yakho yonkhe kube labo lobewetama kujabulisa bona solo bangantjintji indlela lebakutsatsa ngayo. Baphindze baphumelele kukwengca ngobe babuke tabo timphilo soloku wena uyekele yakho imphilo ngobe ufuna kujabulisa bona.

### **3.12.2.      LIGWABABA**

#### **(i)      Simonchanti**

Simonchanti besisihle ngoba bonkhe bantfu netilwane bekuvana. Kuhlalisana kahle kwebantfu netilwane bekwenteka kakhulu kadzeni tilwane tisakhuluma, futsi tiphila ndzawonye nebantfu. Bekuba khona kwelulekana, kulalela imiyalo, kucwayisana, kuhlanyela ndzawonye uma kunemigidvo, imihlangano, njalonjalo.

Uma sibuka lenganekwane letsi Ligwababa, singasho kutsi simonchanti besisihle ngobe naku ligwababa lakhona kucwayisa bantfu kutsi babaleke, babalekele kufa lokutako. Nabo bantfu bakhona kulilalela ligwababa, benta njengobe lasho noma nje bantfu bangayi nganhlanye bangasiwo emanti. Labo labangazange basilandzele lesicwayiso bafa, njengobe ligwababa labayala.

#### **(ii)      Insweleko**

Uma sifundza lenganekwane sitfolo kutsi bantfu bekusweleka kutsi balalele umbiko lobuya eligwababeni wekutsi babaleke ngobe kuyafiwa kulenyanga. Bekusweleka kutsi batitfobe bakholelwe kuloku labakutjelwa nguleligwababa.



Esikhatsini lesinengi kulalela kuyamphephisa umuntfu. Bakhona bantfu labala kutfobela umbiko lobuya kuleligwababa lotsi ababaleke. Umvuzo wabo kwaba kufa, kutsi labo labangasiwo emaphikankhani basindza ngobe babaleka njengekushe kweligwababa. Kube balalela, benta njengobe batjelwa ngabe abazange bafe.

### **(iii) Umyalo**

Umyalo bewumunye vo! Lowaphuma egwababeni lotsi: bantfu ababaleke, batfutse ngobe kuyafiwa kulenyanga. Bantfu abayi nganhlanye bangasiwo emanti. Bakhona labawutfobela lomyalo weligwababa labo ngulabantfu lebasindza kwatsi emaphikankhani wona asala afela khona lapho ngobe kwenteka loko bekushiwo ngulesilwane.

### **(iv) Umphumela**

Imiphumela ibe mibili kulenganekwane: Umphumela wekucala kube kufa kulabo labale kutfobela umbiko lovela kuleligwababa. Kantsi umphumela wesibili kube kuphila: inkhosi Kanye nalabo labatitfoba balalela ligwababa basindza ekufeni.

### **(v) Kusindzisa**

Ligwababa lasindzisa inkhosi kanye nebantfu labanyenti ngekubatfulela lombiko wekutsi ababaleke ngobe kuta kufa lokukhulu. Ngalesinye sikhatsi kulalela kubaluleke kakhulu. Bantfu labanyenti basindza ekufeni nje ngekulalela kantsi labanye bafa baphela ngekuhluleka kulalela batfobele umyalo lebaniketwa wona.

### **(vi) Inkhokhelo /umvuzo**

Imivuzo sitfola lemibili leyehlukile kulenganekwane: umvuzo wekucala kube ngulona lomubi, lokube kufa kwebantfu labo labangamange batfobele umyalo loletfwe ligwababa lotsi bantfu ababaleke, babalekele kufa. Bantfu labazuza lokubi ngulabo labangazange balitsatsele enhloko ligwababa, bomisa tinhloko bachubeka bahlala kwaze kwafika loko kufa.

Umvuzo lomuhle kube imphilo; lapha-ke kwaphila nome kwasindza bantfu labalalelako. Laba-ke ngulabo babalalela, batitfoba babaleka njengobe lasho ligwababa.

### **(vii) Kutitfoba**

Kutitfoba kuvele kabili kulenganekwane. Kubekhona kutitfoba kwemabutfo ngesikhatsi inkhosi iwatfuma kutsi aye ehlotsini ayova kutsi litsini leligwababa. Nembala awamange ale emabutfo enkhosi avuka ekuseni abhekisa emabombo ehlotsini ayovisisa kahle lowo mlayeto lowetfulwa ligwababa. Kutitfoba kwesibili kube lapho inkhosi kanye nebantfu batitfoba babaleka njengoba labacwayisa ligwababa. Lokutitfoba kwabo ngiko lekwabasindzisa ekufeni.

### **(viii) Sifundvo**

Lapha sitfola sifundvo sekutsi kulalela nekutitfoba kubalulekile emphilweni yemuntfu. Umuntfu lolalelako uma atjelwa lokutsite uvame kuphumelela, njengalabo labalalela ligwababa uma libacwayisa kutsi babalekele kufa. Kulalela kwabo ngiko lokwabasindzisa ekufeni kungafani nalabo lababa emaphikankhani bahlala ngenkhani bangasitsatseli enhloko leso sicwayiso seligwababa.

## **3.12.3. MHLA LUNWABU LUTSATSA BUKHOSI**

### **(i) Simonchanti**

Tilwane betihlalisene kahle tivana tihleli kahle ndzawonye sengatsi tatalwa ngumfati munye. Kuhlalisana kahle kwato kubonakala ngekutsi asizange sivetelwe ingcabano yato tilwane ekucaleni kwalenganekwane. Lokunye futsi lokusekela kutsi betihlalisene kahle tilwane sibona ngendlela betihleli ngayo; tinhlobonhlobo tetilwane esikhungweni sinye tiphindze tiye emhlanganweni munye njengobe betibitiwe. Betingasabani phela letilwane, bekungekho kutsi lesinye silwane singahlala eceleni nalesinye singagcina sidliwe.

### **(ii) Insweleko**

Intfo lebeyisweleka kutsi letilwane tibe nenkhosi letotibusa njengobe sikhatsi besintjintja kungena imphucuko. Takubona kubalulekile kutsi nato tintjintje nesikhatsi, tingene emphucukweni. Imphucuko kuto beyicala ngekutsi tikhetse inkhosi letatihola letilwane. Betingafuni tilwane kumane tiphile tingaholwa, ngiko nje tabona kutsi tibe nalolukhetfo. Tavumelana tilwane kwekutsi kuze lesifiso sato

sekuba nenkhosi saneliseke, kufanele loyo lototsatsa bukhosi kube silwane lesibashaye bonkhe emncintiswaneni.

**(iii) Umyalo**

Umyalo lowabekwa emhlanganweni kutsi tilwane kufanele tingenele umncintiswano kute titogcwalisa lesikhundla sebukhosi. Silwane lesitawutsatsa bukhosi kufanele kube nguleso lesitawugijima sishiye tonkhe tilwane kuloyo mncintiswano.

**(iv) Umphumela**

Umphumela kwaba kutsi lunwabu lube yinkhosi ngobe lwasebentisa bucili ekutseni kube ngulo lolwafika kucala emaphetselweni alomjaho. Lunwabu belwati kutsi lona ngete laphumelela kulomjaho njengobe kuyimvelo yalo kunanabuka. Lwase luyabona-ke kutsi lungabe lungasebentisi bucili ngete lwabunuka bukhosi, kulapho lwatsatsa sincumo sekubambelela emsileni waLogwaja.

**(v) Bucili**

Lunwabu lwasebentisa bucili bekubambelela emsileni walogwaja, njengoba lati kutsi lona luyananabuka ngete lwaphumelela kulomjako. Kanjalo-ke lwabona kutsi logwaja utihambela embili lwavele lwanamatsela emsileni walogwaja. Kutsite lapho logwaja sahefutela ngasemaphetselweni, lunwabu lwagibela esihlahleni. Kutsite lapho logwaja amemeta kutsi nguye lophumelele. Kwavakala livi lelunwabu esihlahleni litsi "Ungatiyengi logwaja ngimi lofike kucala"

**(vi) Inkhokhelo /umvuzo**

Umvuzo kwaba kutsi lunwabu lutsatse bukhosi noma nje belitsenjiswa kubulawa. Lwabona kutsi kuncono luhlale etihlahleni luhle lutintjintjatjintja umbala kute bangaliboni malula bologwaja naletinye tilwane lebetingakajabuli ngekutsatsa kwalo bukhosi. Ngaleyo ndlela, bekungeke kube lula kutsi lutingelwe.

**(vii) Kwephula**

Lunwabu lwaphula umtsetfo, ngobe umyalo bekukutsi tilwane kufanele tigijime kepha lona lwagibela emsileni walogwaja. Ngabe bekungasibo lobu bucili, lunwabu

ngabe aluzange lukubona kuba yinkhosi. Ngabe lasalela emuva kwato tonkhe tilwane ngobe lona lunanabuka.

### **(viii) Kubaleka**

Emva kwekuba lunwabu lutsatsa bukhosi, imphilo yalo beyisenkingeni yekubulawa ngulogwaja naletinye tilwane, leti betingakaphatseki kahle ngalokutsatsa kwelunwabu bukhosi. Labaleka lunwabu lwayohlala etulu emagaleni esihlahla luhle lutintjintjantjintja imibala kute letimbangi tingaluboni lula.

### **(ix) Sifundvo**

Tiningi tifundvo letitfolakala kulenganekwane. Sekucala kutsi: uma ungumuntfu kufanele utitfobe futsi ube nendlela yekutisita uma ubona kutsi imiyalo lebekiwe ayikunetisi. Sibonelo: kwabekwa umyalo wekutsi lotobekwa abe yinkhosi kutakuba silwane lesitawugijima sitishiye tonkhe kwatiwa kahle kamhlophe kutsi lunwabu alunamatubane. Lunwabu aluzange lubange umsindvo ngalokuhluleka kwalo kugijima kepha lwenta umtamo lubindzile. Lokusho kona kutsi uma ungumuntfu lofuna kuphumelela emphilweni lungabotsi uma utitfolele licebo lelitakuphumelelisa ukhulume ngalo nome utjele bantfu. Loko kungenta kutsi lomunye umuntfu akutsatsele lelo licebo kumbe uvinjwe ungasakhoni kulisebentisa.

Lesinye sifundvo lesitfolakala kulenganekwane sitsi uma ungumuntfu unekukhubateka lokutsite, yekela kuhlala ukhala nome ungenti imitamolo letsite kuze uphumelele. Kukhubateka kwentimba akusiko kukhubateka kwengcondvo. Uma sibuka imphilo yelunwabu; lusilwane lesatalwa sinanabuka kepha lwangenela umjako wekugijima lwati kahle kutsi lute ematubane kepha ingcondvo yalo iyakhona kucabanga tintfo letinhle letingaluyisa emphumelelweni.

Lesinye sifundvo lesibalulekile kutsi uma ungumuntfu ungabotsatsela labanye bantfu phasi. Logwaja-lo, akazange avume kutsi lunwabu ngulo lolutawuba yinkhosi yetilwane noma selubekiwe. Ngalesinye sikhatsi liphandlwa libukile, ufanele ucalate emacele onkhe kuze ube nesiciniseko sekutsi awuphanjwa ngembi kwekutsi uklonyeliswe lokutsite.

### **3.12.4.INDLULAMITSI NENGWENYA**

#### **(i) Simonchanti**

Uma sibuka simo indlela tilwane betiphila ngayo kulenganekwane singasho kutsi simonchanti besisihle. Buhle besimo bubonakala ngekutsi tilwane betitselelana emanti, tiphila ngekuvana, kukuhle kunjeya. Tilwane betihlalisene kahle, tibangani, tingasabani futsi tivakashelana. Indlulamitsi nengwenya betibangani, labebacitsa sikhatsi lesinyenti ndzawonye. Lokutsandzana kwaletilwane kwatenta tafisa kutsi tikhulise lobungani bato ngekutsi tivakashelane, tiyewubona lapho umngani ngamunye ahlala khona: ingwenya ivakashele indlulamitsi kantsi nayo indlulamitsi ivakashele umngani wayo.

#### **(ii) Insweleko**

Lenganekwane iveta insweleko ngetindlela letimbili letehlukene:

- a. Bekusweleka kutsi tilwane tivakashelane njengobe besesisidze sikhatsi letilwane tibangani kantsi tingati kutsi lomunye umngani uhlalaphi. Loko bekutikhatsata kakhulu letilwane kulapho ingwenya yeta nembono wekutsi tivakashelane. Ingwenya nayo yabona kulisu lelihle kakhulu loko, yavuma kutsi batocala bavakashele yona kucala base bagcina ngekuvakashela ingwenya.
- b. Insweleko yesibili somiso lesikhulu lesi besidlangile echibini letingwenya. Tingwenya betibukene nesomiso lesikhulu kantsi kungako ingwenya yeta nalelicebo lekuvakashelana, yati kahle kutsi itawutsi ifika indlulamitsi emfuleni besi iyadliwa njalo.

#### **(iii) Umyalo**

Umyalo wekuvakashelana wabekwa yingwenya nendlulamitsi kutsi betivakashelane. Sivumelwano kwaba kutsi letilwane titocala ekhaya lendlulamitsi bese tიცina ekhaya lengwenya. Totimbili tilwane betiwujabulela lomyalo futsi tibonakala kutsi titimisele kuwugcina. Kwenteka njengobe bekubekiwe, kwacalwa ekhaya lendlulamitsi. Indlulamitsi yasolwa kakhulu nguletinye tilwane ngalobungani bayo nengwenya,

kepha loko akuzange kuyivimbe nome kuwushintje umcondvo wendlulamitsi ekuvakasheleni umngani wayo ngelilanga lelilandzelako.

#### **(iv) Umphumela**

Umphumela waba mubi ngobe ingwenya yaphula setsembiso sekuvakasha nome sekuyobona lapho umngani ahlala khona. Ingwenya beyifuna kudla umngani wayo ngesikhatsi imvakashele. Kulapho Ingwenya yagcina idvonsa umngani wayo indlulamitsi ngentsamo. Beyimdavonsela emfuleni kute batoyidla netinini tayo. Ngenhlanhla, ingwenya yasima ngetinyawo kutsi ingangeni emfuleni. Tingwenya nato betiyibambile intsamo yengwenya tiyidvonsa kakhulu. Yasima indlulamitsi, tingwenya tiyidvonsela emfuleni; tayidvonsa intsamo yayo yanwebeka cedze lapho yaphunyula indlulamitsi yatsatsela ngematubane. Intsamo yendlulamitsi yindze kangaka namuhla yasukela ekutseni idvonswe tingwenya.

#### **(v) Bucili**

Bekubucili bengwenya kutsi itenta umngani wendlulamitsi kantsi yati kahle kutsi ifuna kuyidla. Phela bekusikhatsi sendlala loko kufakazelwa nguloku lokucashuniwe:

*Bekusikhatsi sendlala kuyo yonkhe imifula. Ingwenya beyetsembise letinye tingwenya kutsi itawufika nenyama. Tatilindzele ekhatsi emfuleni ngobe tetsenjisiwe.* (Makhanya 2006: 84)

#### **(vi) Kutfumba**

Ingwenya yetama kutfumba indlulamitsi ngesikhatsi indlulamitsi ivakashele ingwenya. Indlulamitsi beyilindzelwe ngalabovu phakatsi emfuleni kute iyodliwa ngumngani wayo kanye naletinye tingwenya. Ingwenya ivakashela umngani wayo itsi igcwalisa setsembiso, ayati kutsi iya ekufeni.

#### **(vii) Kusindzisa**

Indlulamitsi yasindza emlonyeni wetingwenya ngesikhatsi sendlala, lapho beyigcina sitsembiso leyasenta kumngani waso ingwenya sekutsi nayo itakuyovakasha emfuleni. Emva kwekutsi isime kamatima ngetinyawo, yadvonswa kamatima tingwenya, tiyidvonsela emfuleni.

**(viii) Inkhokhelo /umvuzo**

Umvuzo kwaba kunwebeka intsamo yendlumamitsi, ngekungalaleli kwayo ngemva kwekuba letinye tilwane tetamile kuyecwayisa ngalobungoti balomngani wayo. Kube yalalela ticwayiso taletinye tilwane ngabe sikhuluma nje intsamo yayo ayizange inwebeke.

**(ix) Kwephula**

Ingwenya yephula umyalo wekuvakashelana. Umyalo bekukutsi labangani lababili bavakashelane bati lapho umngani ahlala khona. Ingwenya yasebentisa lokuvakashelana njengelikhambi lekutitfolela kudla. Ingwenya yatsembisa letinye tingwenya kutsi tihlale tilindzile ngobe itobuya nenyama. Nembala itse kufika emfuleni nemngani wayo tabe time ngemumo tingwenya tilindzele inyama letitsenjiswe yona.

**(x) Kutitfoba**

Ingwenya yatitfoba kakhulu ngekutsi icunge sibindzi ivakashise umngani wayo kayo esigodlweni setingwenya. Yaphindza yasicunga sibindzi yayovakashela umngani wayo nanome letinye tilwane tetamile kuyicwayisa kutsi ingayi. Ingwenya isilwane lesisabisako, umlomo nematinyo ayo ayatfusa. Lokwenta ingwenya isabeke kakhulu kutsi idla inyama kuphela. Kungako letinye tilwane betibusola lobungani bendlulamitsi nengwenya.

**(xi) Kubaleka**

Indlulamitsi yabaleka yangasabuki nasemuva emva kwekuba iphunyule emlonyeni wetingwenya. Ibaleka njena indlulamitsi yetfuswe kungatsembeki kwemngani wayo ingwenya, leseyimtsengise kuletinye tingwenya. Ngenhlanhla indlulamitsi yakhona kuphunyula yabaleka.

**(xii) Kuphunyula**

Indlulamitsi yaphunyula emlonyeni wetingwenya. Iphunyula nje, beseyidvonselwa ngekhatshi emfuleni ngenkhani. Indlulamitsi ize iyondvonswa ngentsamo nje yetama kugcwalisa setsembiso leyasenta nemngani wayo Ingwenya sekuvakashelana. Itse

ifika ekhaya letingwenya yabona kutsi kumiwe ngemumo kumelwe yona kutsi itodliwa. Kungako yatsi iyajika, yabese indvonselwa emfuleni ngenkhani. Yaphunyula ngekuba isime ngetinyawo tayo tangembali netasemuva.

### **(xiii) Sifundvo**

Sifundvo lesitfolakala kulenganekwane sekutsi; uma ungumuntfu ungabotsandza kwehluka kakhulu kulabanye bantfu njengendlulamitsi. Indlulamitsi yakha bungani nengwenya letinye tilwane tiyitjela kutsi lomngani wayo akakalungi.

*Titsite tisendleleni tahlangana nalogwaja. Wavakala atsi, "bengitsi ngita kuwe ndlulamitsi kepha ngenca yemlomo walomngani wakho angiseti. Wacedze kusho njalo logwaja wabaleka. Tachubeka neluhambo lwato tilwane. Titsite setiyowufika ngakhona ekhaya lendlulamitsi tahlangana nempunzi. "Bengitsi ngite kuwe ndlulamitsi kepha ngenca yalomlomo walomngani wakho angiseti". Yatsi ingasho njalo impunzi yabaleka.*

(Makhanya 2006: 83)

Lesinye sifundvo lesisitfolako kutsi uma ungumuntfu ubolalela uma labanye bantfu bakululeka, ngobe esikhatsini lesiningi teluleko tikusindzisa etintfweni letimbi. Ingwenya kube yatsatsa teluleko talogwaja nempunzi ngabe ayizange ize iye emfuleni lapho icishe yadliwa tingwenya khona.

Kulalela kubaluleke kakhulu emphilweni yawowonkhe umuntfu. Esikhatsini lesinyenti uma bantfu babona kutsi uphuma endleleni bayaye bakukhute, ikakhulu bangani bakho. Hhayi kutsi bakukhuta ngobe bakufela umona kepha bakukhuta ngobe bakutsandza.

Njengayo indlulamitsi kube yalalela letinye tilwane lebesoloku tiyikhuta ngalobungoti balomngani wayo, ngabe ayizange inwebeke intsamo, ngabe ayizange isime kamatima isimela imphilo yayo.

Lenganekwane ifundzisa kakhulu bantfu ngemphilo nangeteluleko. Lapha ngaphandle kunayo yonkhe inhlobo yebantfu: bantfu lababi futsi labayingoti etimphilweni tetfu kepha batenta bangani betfu kute sitobatsemba. Kutsi lapho



sebabona kutsi sesibatseмба kakhulu bese bafaka timphilo tetfu ebumatimeni; njengayo ingwenya. Ayizange ihlangane nendlulamitsi namuhla yafuna kuyidla tisuka ebhandini kepha itsetse sayo sikhatsi itenta umngani wayo lotsembekile. Kutse lapho ibona kutsi lobungani babo bucinile yabese iyitsengisela tinini tayo.

Bantfu labasha bagcina benta yonkhe imikhuba lemibi etimphilweni tabo ngobe bafakwa bangani babo. Esikhatsini lesinyenti labo bangani basuke babonwa njengebangani lababi kubo labantfu labasha kepha bona bangakuboni loko, bacabange kutsi batali babo, tihlobo, bantfu lebakhula nabo basuke banemona ngobe bona bangazange balitfole lelitfuba lekuba nebangani labafana nalabo labasuke batitfolele bona.

### **3.12.5.SILWANE LEKUTSIWA NGUMUNTFU**

#### **(i) Simonchanti**

Tilwane betihlalisene kahle ngekuvana. Betivana, titsandzana noma nje betingafani; titinhlobonhlobo letehlukile. Kuhlalisana kahle kwato kubonakala lapho tibitwe emhlanganweni.

*bekudlange bunhinhinhinhi tibingelelana, letinye timangala ngobe tibona letinye lebetingatati. Umsindvo wekujokotelana waphakama sigcino wavalatindlebe.*

(Mavuso 2006: 79)

Kusavele inhlaliswano lenhle ngenhla kuphindze kuvele lembi. Kulapho lesilwane lesingumuntfu siphatsa kabi letinye tilwane. Lesi silwane siyagcilata, asinabubele futsi site nabo lobo buntfu. Lesilwane lesingumuntfu sayihlukumeta kakhulu imbongolo nenja. Ngito letilwane letimbili letasivetela simonhlalo lesibi:

*Lesilwane siyinhlu pho. Ningibona nje ngihubuke umhlane, besingitfwese emasaka singanginiki litfuba lekuphumula futsi singibhambhabula. Ngikhuluma nje angikadli, nemanti angisawati ngenca yekusetjentiswa kamatima.*

(Mavuso 2006: 80)

Yakhuluma Imbongolo yaze yahlengetela tinyembeti. Tilwane lebetilalele lenkhulumo tancincita, tikhuta bubi balesilwane. Letinye tاتفukutsela taze tachachatela todvwa kungatsi tingayewusitingela lesilwane lekutsiwa ngumuntfu tisifundzise umtsetfo:

*Lesilwane siyangitingelisa, singihlanhlatsise etikhotseni ngisibambele tinyamatane kepha singanginiki lutfo ngaphandle kwematsambo. Ngitsi ngidziniwe, ngilambile futsi singigadzise umuti waso busuku bonkhe, busika nelihlobo. Liyana nobe libalele. Asingakheli indlu yekulala, asingitsengelitingubo tekumbatsa, asinginiki emanti ekunatsa. Empeleni lesilwane siyangigcilata. Ngabe kuya ngami ngabe siyalandvwa.*

(Mavuso 2006: 80)

Lokuhlukumeteka kwaletilwane kusikhombisa lolunye luhlangotsi lesimonchanti. Kutsi tilwane betingaka hlalisani kahle. Silwane lesingumuntfu besiphila kahle ibe Inja nembongolo tiyahlukumeteka.

## **(ii) Insweleko**

Insweleko kule nganekwane insweleko kutsi kutfolwe lesilwane lekutsiwa ngumuntfu. Taphuma umkhankhaso tilwane titingelana nalesi silwane, kepha kwaba matima kakhulu kusitfolo ngobe besihlomile ngemasu. Libhubesi lacela Inja nembongolo kutsi tilipheleketele kulesilwane ngobe lona lingakaze lasibona.

*Angeke uchubeke lomhlangano singakalandvwa lesilwane. Sitawulandvwa ngimi matfupha, ngidzinga labangangiphekeletela bayewungikhomba sona ngobe angisati, angimange sengihlangane naso seloku kwaba ngimi.*

(Mavuso 2006: 80)

## **(iii) Umyalo**

Umyalo wabekwa libhubesi, kutsi ume lomhlangano kuze kutfolakale lesilwane lekutsiwa ngumuntfu. Libhubesi phela belifuna kubona lesilwane lesiyinhlupho futsi singanalavelo kuletinye tilwane.

#### **(iv) Umphumela**

Umphumela waba mubi kakhulu. Libhubesi kube ngiso silwane lesakhombisa umdlandla wekutingela lesilwane lekutsiwa ngumuntfu kepha ekugcineni kutingelwe lona, selitingelwa nguso lesilwane lekutsiwa Ngumuntfu. Umuntfu bekusilwane lesinemachinga kakhulu, kungako kube lula kubamba libhubesi:

*Cala utewungibambisa lapha. Ngingacedza sitawuhamba. Leta libhubesi latawubamba. Phela libanjiswa ngalapha sihlahla sitawuwela ngakhona. Yakabha indvodza, sihlahla sawa. Sawela etikwelibhubesi labambeka ngentsamo tibunu tasala tidvunule ngaze ngakutfo! Utsi ufuna mine! Namuhla utangibona kahle kudzala ungiva ngendzaba njengemahlebo. LaMagagula, phutfuma nemvubu yami la!Umfati wayiletsa imvubu, Indvodza yakhwela yatehlela ebhubesini. Walishaya lavova ingati laze laphukuhla emagwebu. Latama kuphunyula esigodvweni kodvwa kwaba lukhuni, yasha imvubu! ngakadzeni laphunyuka.*

(Mavuso 2006: 82)

Lomphumela waba mubi kakhulu kangangekutsi, naleti letinye tilwane tetfuka kakhulu uma tibona libhubesi lichamuka likulesimo lebelikuso.

#### **(v) Bucili**

Bucili lendvodza leyabusebentisa ekubambeni libhubesi; kulapha yacela Indvodza kutsi libhubesi liyisite ngekutsi libambe sihlahla. Beyati kahle kamhlophe indvodza kutsi lesihlahla siyowela ngale libhubesi lime ngakhona. Kanjalo-ke labanjwa libhubesi ngemva kwekuba limanywe ngulesihlahla besijutjwa ngulendvodza.

#### **(vi) Kungabikhona**

Tilwane betiphelele tonkhe emhlanganweni ngaphandle kwesilwane lesingumuntfu. Lesi silwane besingatiwa, besatiwa yinja kanye nembongolo kuphela.

*Lucolo wena wangenhla”, kushoinja uma ngibukisisa, asikapheleli. Sikhona silwane lesingekho lapha. Lesilwane asikho nje siluhlupho, sinjalo nje siyakhatsata.*

(Mavuso 2006: 79)

### **(vii) Kutitfoba**

Timbili tilwane letikhombise kutitfoba kulenganekwane; yinja nembongolo. Tititfoba kakhulu leti tilwane:

- a. Tabeketelela kugcilatwa silwane lekutsiwa ngumuntfu busika nehlobo, tidlile tilambile futsi tingabongwa ngalokutikhandla kwato. Atimange nangalinye lilanga tala uma kumele tente imisebenti yato noma tiva kahle kutsi atikaphatseki kahle.
- b. Tabuye futsi tatitfoba letilwane totimbili ngekutsi ticunge sibindzi tiphekelele libhubesi lapho kuhlala khona umuntfu. Betetfukile, tisaba ngobe tisati lesilwane kutsi sinenkhani. Libhubesi lacela letilwane kutsi tiliphekelele ngobe lingakaze lahlanguana nalesilwane lekutsiwa umuntfu.

### **(viii) Sifundvo**

Kulenganekwane sitfola sifundvo sekutsi, uma ungumuntfu ubolalela uma bantfu bakutjela lokutsite. Indlela ibutwa kulabasembili; libhubesi latjelwa ngeludlame lwalesilwane lekutsiwa ngumuntfu, kutsi sinemona futsi asinaluvelo. Kunekutsi lilalele loko litjelwa kona; lagijima laya emuntfwini. Kulapho lashaywa khona lacishe lafa.

Lesinye sifundvo lesihle kutsi, uma ungumuntfu ubofana nembongolo nenja. Letilwane tavele tatsi kubona kanye kubona kabili. Atizange tisafuna kusondzela dvutane nemuntfu ngobe timati kahle kutsi unebungoti.

## **3.12.6.INGWENYA NELITUBA**

### **(i) Umyalo**

Ingwenya yacela lituba kutsi kuncono liyiphosele emazini omabili kuze kusindze lona. Kungati kufana nekungaboni. Latsi kuva loko lituba lavele lawajikijela omabili emazini, ngobe lisaba kutsi ingaze igibele esihlahleni ingwenya iyobadla bonkhe.

Lituba lenta konkhe loku alati kutsi ingwenya imane iyatikhulumela nje kepha ayikhoni kugibela emtsini.

## **(ii) Umphumela**

Imiphumela mibili lapha. Kukhona umphumela lomubi kanye nemphumela lomuhle:

- a. Umphumela wekucala ube ngaseluhlangotsini lwengwenya, ngobe yakutfola lebeyikufuna. Ingwenya beyitifunela kudla yaze yasebentisa bucili kuze itfole lamazini.

“Ngiphonsele emazina omabili ngiwadle kuze kusindze wena,”  
kusho ingwenya ikhombisa lulaka lolukhulu.

Kutsiwa ngumphumela lomuhle ngobe ingwenya ikutfolile lebeyikufuna.

- b. Umphumela wesibili-ke ngulowo lapho lituba lilahlekelwa emazini alo omabili. Letfuswe yingwenya uma itsi itogibela esihlahleni bese ibadla bonkhe. Letfuka kakhulu lituba lavele lawaphonsela ingwenya emazini alo.

Lona-ke sitsi umphumela lomubi ngobe lituba lalahlekelwa ngemazini alo lebeliwakhonte kakhulu. Lanikela ngawo ngobe lisindzisa imphilo yalo.

## **(iii) Bucili**

Ingwenya yayenga lituba kutsi yona ingaze igibela lapha esihlahleni itodla lamazini kanye nalo lelituba. Ngibo lobucili, lobenta lituba kutsi letfuke kakhulu ligcine liyinikile ingwenya lebesolo ikufuna. Kanjalo ingwenya yakutfola kudla kwayo yabese iyafulatsela emva kwekuba idlile, lasala libalisa likhala njalo lituba.

## **(iv) Kusindzisa**

Kusindzisa kufike umonakalo sewentekile. Lituba latjelwa kutsi ingwenya ayikhoni kugibela esihlahleni ngemva kwekuba seyinikele ngemazini alo. Lituba belikhala sililo busuku nemini. Kwafika ligwinsi labuta:

*Wakhala kangaka sinini sami, kwente njani? Kufike ingwenya lapha yatsi angiyiphonsele emazini ami ilambile uma ngingafuni kutsi igibele ingidle kanye nemazini ami,” lakhala sibibitfwane lituba nalicedza kuphendvula ligwinsi.*

(Makhanya 2006: 63)

Kulapho ligwinsi latjela lituba kutsi ingwenya ayikhoni kugibela emtsini. Lolwati lufike lungasadingeki ngobe emazini elituba besadliwe.

**(v) Kutitfoba**

Kwatitfoba lituba ngesikhatsi linikela ngemazini alo, liwanika ingwenya ngobe lisaba kutsi ingwenya ingaze igibele emtsini itobadla bonkhe. Latitfoba nje lituba lingati kutsi ingwenya ayikhoni kugibela emutsini.

**(vi) Sifundvo**

Lapha sitfola sifundvo sekutsi uma ungumuntfu ungaboba nematata, ngobe labanye bantfu batodlala ngawe. Lituba bekumele libute nome licele teluleko kuletinye tilwane ngembi kwekuba litsatse lesincumo sekunikela ngemazini alo. Letinye tilwane njengalo ligwinsi; belati kutsi ingwenya ayikhoni kukhwela emtsini. Kungako kutsiwa indlela icelwa kulabasembili.

**3.12.7. TINKHOMO LETIMBILI**

**(i) Simonchanti**

Tilwane betihlalisane kahle kakhulu, betivana tonkhe noma tingafani. Kuhlalisana kahle kwato kusekelwa kutsi kwaba nemhlangano lapho kutokhetfwa khona inkhosi yinye yato tonkhe letilwane hhayi inkhosi yetinkhomo, tinja naletinye tilwane, kepha silwane sinye lesitawumela tonkhe letilwane.

**(ii) Insweleko**

Bekusweleka inkhosi yetilwane tonkhe. Lapha-ke bekumele tonkhe tilwane tiye kulomhlangano tiyewukhetsa inkhosi yato, kepha tinkhomo letimbili atizange tiye kulomhlangano.

**(iii) Umyalo**

Umyalo bekukutsi tonkhe tilwane kufanele tiye kulomhlangano noma lukhetfo. Akukho silwane lebesilindzelwe kutsi singabikho emhlanganweni futsi akukho silwane lebesicoshiwe kutsi singalokotsi site kulomhlangano.

#### **(iv) Umphumela**

Umphumela ube mubi kakhulu kuletinkhomo letimbili. Taba nekutisola lokukhulu, ikakhulu lenkhomo lengenalulaka. Ekutisoleni kwato tabona kuncono kutsi tiye eHlalankosi tiyoticelela lucolo ngekungabi khona kwato emhlanganweni. Inkhosi beyitfukutsele kakhulu yangalamukeli lucolo lwaletinkhomo. Kwaba nekulwa lokukhulu emkhatsini wenkhomo lenelulaka nenkosi yetilwane, kwatsi lena lete inkhuni yavele yabaleka yayokhonta emtini tsite, kantsi lena lenenkhani yona yayohlala esigangeni.

#### **(v) Kungabikhona**

Tinkhomo letimbili ngito letingakabi khona emhlanganweni wetilwane, lobewubitelwe kukhetsa inkosi yetilwane. Tahlala ngemabomu ehlatsini tangayi emhlanganweni. Tabese tenta lisu lekutsi titjele inkhosi kutsi betigulelwa ngematfole ato, kepha lelo lisu alizange lisebente.

#### **(vi) Kwephula**

Tinkhomo letimbili taphula umtsetfo ngekungabi khona emhlanganweni wetilwane, wekukhetsa inkhosi. Tahlala ngabomu tangayi ngobe akukho enganekwaneni lapho sivetelwa khona kutsi tize tingayi betibambekephi.

#### **(vii) Kutitfoba**

Tatitfoba tinkhomo tayocolisa enkhosini ngalesento sato sekulova emhlanganweni. Tatitfoba, ikakhulu inkhomo lenganalulaka ngobe yaya enkhosini nje yetfukele kufa. Sibindzi beyiciniswa ngulenkomo lenenkhani ngobe yona beyitetsembe kakhulu:

*Asikaphumeleli kuya emhlanganweni ngenca yetizatfu letitsite. Akukafaneli sijeziwe ngaloko, ngobe loyo naloyo unetinkinga takhe emhlabeni. Mine ngitawukhuluma nayo imbube sivane," kusho Inkhomo lenelulaka.*

(Makhanya 2006: 68)

### **(viii) Kubaleka**

Kwabaleka inkhomo lete lulaka ngesikhatsi kulwa imbube nenkhomo lenelulaka. Imbube yashaywa kabi kabi, lakhahlelwa layowela ekudzeni, ikhahlelwa yinkhomo lenelulaka. Itsite kubona loko inkhomo lete lulaka, yabona kulitfuba lelihle lekutsi itibalekele. Yabaleka yangasacondzi ehlatsini, yavele yacondza emtini tsite, kulapho yafika yakhonta khona. Yamukelwa ngetandla letimhlophe kulapho kwasukela khona kufuya tinkhomo emakhaya, kantsi inkhomo lenelulaka yona yasala ehlatsini yabitwa ngekutsi yinyatsi.

### **(ix) Sifundvo**

Uma ungumuntfu ungabowenta intfo longakaphiwa kuyo, njengayo inkhomo lete lulaka. Yabona kutsi ayinawo emandla ekulwa, yatibalekela. Kungenteka kutsi ngabe yatama kulwa ngabe yabulawa. Kantsi futsi kuhle kubalekela lapho ubona kutsi ungatfola lusito khona. Inkhomo lenganalulaka yamukelwa yaphatfwa kamnandzi kulelikhaya leyabalekela kulo.

## **3.12.8. LIKATI NELIGUNDVWANE**

### **(i) Simonchanti**

Simo besihle kakhulu, tilwane tihleti ngekuvana ngobe likati beliphuma liyotingela kutsi ligundvwane lisale ekhaya ligadze bantfwana belikati. Belitsi uma litingela likati, litingele kudla lokwanele kutsi kutodliwa nguleligundvwane kanye nebantfwana balo lelikati.

### **(ii) Insweleko**

Bekusikhatsi sendlala, ngako-ke insweleko lenkhulu bekukudla. Kungako likati belicele ligundvwane kutsi litoligadzela bantfwabalo uma lona liya ehlatsini kuyotingela.

Insweleko bekukudla kungako libhubesi nalo belihamba litingela kudla ngesikhatsi litfola ligundvwane liphumile liyewufunela bantfwana belikati kudla. Kudla bekusweleka mbamba kungako totintsatfu letilwane betiphishekile, tifunana nekudla.



### **(iii) Umyalo**

Ligundwane bekumele ligadze bantfwana belikati, imini yonkhe lapho likati lisayotingela ehlatsini. Likati belitingela kudla lokuyodliwa ligundwane kanye nebantfwana belikati.

### **(iv) Umphumela**

Umphumela lapha uvele kabili; kukhona umphumela lomubi kantsi futsi ukhona umphumela lomuhle:

Umphumela wekucala ngulona lomubi. Bantfwana belikati badliwa libhubesi ngesikhatsi ligundwane lisaphumile liyewufuna kudla:

*Laphuma ehlatsini liyofuna kudla kuze litewubuya liphe bantfwana belikati. Lahamba sikhatsi lesidze kakhulu ngenca yekungatfolakali kwekudla. Ngemuva nje kwefika libhubesi lihamba litifunela kudla, lafike labadla bonkhe bantfwana belikati.* (Makhanya 2007: 72)

### **(v) Bucili**

Bucili beligundwane kutsi limbe umgodzi. Lomgodzi belibhaca kuwo uma sekusile, kutsi njalo ntsambama liphune seliyofuna kudla. Lawumba lomgodzi futsi wayongena ekhishini, kulapho belintjontja khona kudla.

### **(vi) Kungabikhona**

Ligundwane belingekho uma kufika libhubesi ekhaya lelikati. Kulapho libhubesi lafika latfola bantfwana belikati bobabili. Latsi libuya ligundwane, latibonela ngengati lebeyigcwele phasi kutsi kukhona lokushaya emanti. Lavele latsatsa konkhe lokungekwalo ligundwane ladla phasi ngematubane seliyewukhonta emtini tsite.

### **(vii) Kubaleka**

Lanela kubona kutsi bantfwabelikati badliwe, lavele labaleka ligundwane layokhonta kulomunye umuti lapho bafika balamukela ngetandla letimhlophe. Balamukela nje ligundwane bangati kutsi batidvonsela emanti ngemsele.

### **(viii) Sifundvo**

Lapha sitfola sifundvo sekutsi; uma ungumuntfu ubolalela. Esikhatsini lesinengi, kuba khona kucabana nekungavani kwebantfu ngenca yekuhluleka kulalelana. Ligundwane nelikati bebanebuhlobo lobuhle, kepha baphela malula ngobe likati lehluleka kutitfoba lilalele uma ligundwane lifuna kuchaza kutsi kwentekeni ngebantfwana belikati.

### **3.12.9.INTFULO NELUNWABU**

#### **(i) Simonchanti**

Simo besisihle ngobe tilwane betihlalisene kahle nebantfu, futsi tikhona kukhulimisana neMdali. UMvelinchanti bekasebentisa tilwane njengetigijimi takhe. Uma kunemlayeto tsite lafuna kuwatisa bantfu emhlabeni bekavele atfumele tona.

#### **(ii) Insweleko**

Bekusweleka kutsi bantfu bati kutsi bayawuphila sikhatsi lesingakanani emhlabeni. Kungako Nkulunkulu watfumela lunwabu kutsi luye emhlabeni luyotjela bantfu kutsi bayophila kuze kube phakadze. Kusenjalo Nkulunkulu watfuma intfulo kutsi iye emhlabeni iyotjela bantfu kutsi bayophila bese bayafa. Lunwabu ngilo lolwatfunywa kucala kepha lwahamba lunanabuka. Intfulo yona beyitfunywe ngemuva kepha yagijima yayofikela lunwabu kucala ebantfwini. Yabatjela bantfu intfulo kutsi bayophila bese bayafa, bajabula bantfu bashaya netandla. Lwafika ngemuva lunwabu letfula walo umlayeto kutsi bantfu bayophila bangafi, kepha bantfu bavele bahleka basho nekutsi bona babambe lentfulo.

#### **(iii) Umyalo**

Umyalo bewuphuma kuMvelinchanti lotsi lunwabu aluye emhlabeni luyotjela bantfu kutsi angeke basafa kepha batophila ingunaphakadze. Lowo myalo awuzange ufike kubanikati ngesikhatsi ngobe lunwabu lwananabuka yonkhe indlela luhamba lufuna kudla Kanye nemtfunti lapho lilanga lishisa likhipha umkhovu etjeni.

Umyalo wesibili nawo waphuma kuye Mvelinchanti lapho atfuma intfulo kutsi ayiye kubantfu iyobatjela kutsi batofa. Intfulo yagijima yengca lunwabu endleleni. Yafika

yawetfula umlayeto kubantfu, kutsi batophila bese bayafa. Bajabula kakhulu bantfu uma batfola lona mlayeto, baphindze bashaya netandla, kukhombisa injabulo yabo.

Lutsite lufika lunwabu lwetfula umlayeto walo, bantfu bavele baluhleka basho nekutsi bona babambe lentfulo.

**(iv) Umphumela**

Umphumela kwaba kufa njengaloku bantfu bafa eveni. Bantfu bavele batsatsa lokushiwo yintfulo bafa.

**(v) Kutitfoba**

Lunwabu lwatitfoba kakhulu lwananabukela khona lapho Mvelinchanti alutfume khona. Lunwabu belutati kutsi alukhoni kugijima kepha aluzange lwale uma Inkhosi ilutfuma. Lwabona kuncono kutsi lunanabukele khona kunekutsi lungayi kwasanhlobo.

**(vi) Sifundvo**

Kulenganekwane sitfole sifundvo lesitsi; uma ungumuntfu ubolalela. Akusiyo yonkhe intfo lotayiva kucala lelaciniso. Kungako nje kubalulekile kutsi wonkhe umuntfu aniketwe litfuba lelanele, lekulalelwa bese wenta sincumo ekugcineni kunekutsi utsatse sincumo ungameva tonkhe tinhlangotsi tenkhulumo.

**3.12.10. INHLITIYO YALOGWAJA**

**(i) Simonchanti**

Simonhlalo besihle kulenganekwane ngobe tilwane betihleti kahle ngekuvana. Betitsandzana, kungekho nekukhetsana ngekutsi tilwane letingafani nome letihlukile. Kulenganekwane sitfole logwaja nengwenya tibangani labatsandzana kakhulu. Letilwane beticitsa sikhatsi lesidze totimbili. Lutsandvo lwaletilwane belusobala lubonwa ngito tonkhe tilwane.

**(ii) Insweleko**

Insweleko lenkhulu lapha bekusibindzi sanogwaja. Kwaba nenkinga emtini wetingwenya, lapho lelanye lilunga lemndeni wato lagula. Loku kwaba yinkinga

kakhulu kutsi, kuze ilapheke lengwenya legulako bekumele kutfolakale sibindzi sanogwaja.

### **(iii) Umyalo**

Lomyalo awuzange ubekwe ngemavi kepha kwaba sobala uma tonkhe tingwenya tigucuka tibuka lengwenya lengumngani wanogwaja:

*Kwenteka ngalelinye lilanga, kwagula lenye yetingwenya ekhatsi emtini wato. Tonkhe tingwenya letilapho takhombisa kuphatseka kabi ngalokugula kwesihlobo sato letisikhonte kakhulu. Betingati kutsi kumele titsatse ini tiyihlanganise nani khona kutawuphila lesinini sato. Ngalelo langa ingwenya yehluleka kuyewubona umngani wayo nogwaja, wacakeka nje kutsi kwente njani. Kwavakala lenye seyitsi kugula lokufana naloku ayicali kukubona. Sinini sabo singasindza nakungatfolakala inhlitiyo yanogwaja. Onkhe emehlo abuka lengwenya lenemngani longunogwaja. Tonkhe takhombisa kutsi kumele yente njani. Lengwenya yacabanga kubaleka kulenzawo, ngobe ibona kutsi lentfo lekufanele iyente, sengatsi seyinetulu kwemandla ayo.*

(Makhanya 2006: 74)

Lomyalo kube umyalo longakakhulunywa nome longakabekwa ngemlomo kepha uma tonkhe tingwenya tigucuka tibuka lena lenemngani longunogwaja, kuvele kwacaca kutsi beticela lusito kuyo, kutsi lokungenani anikele ngalomngani wayo.

### **(iv) Umphumela**

Ibe miningi imiphumela kulena nganekwane. Kubekhona umphumela lomubi kwaphindze kwaba khona umphumela lomuhle.

Umphumela lomuhle kutsi tingwenya tajabula kutfola lelikhambi lekwelapha sinini sato lekusibindzi sanogwaja. Nogwaja lona wayengwa kutsiwa uvakashela umngani wakhe lapho ahlala khona. Waba nenkinga yekutsi akakhoni kuhlamba kepha ingwenya yamtjela kutsi akunankinga ngobe yona itomgibelisa emhlane wayo bese

ihlamba naye. Kwenteka njalo, kutse lapho ingwenya nalonogwaja bangena emtini wetingwenya, wabanjwa wahlephulwa logwaja.

Umpfumela wesibili ngulona lesitsi umpfumela lomubi. Kube ngumpfumela lomubi kulogwaja. Logwaja wabulawa kabuhlungu, ngekuhlephulwa tingwenya, yena bekaya kuyovakashela umngani wakhe angati kutsi uya ekufeni. Bacinisile labadzala uma batsi lekufa alitjeli.

#### **(v) Bucili**

Bucili bengwenya kutsi icele logwaja kutsi ayivakashele ibe yati kahle kutsi kufunwa sibindzi sakhe. Ingwenya yasebentisa bucili bekutsi tivakashelane letilwane njengobe setibe bangani sikhatsi lesidze kepha tingakaze tavakashelana. Ingwenya yeta nelisu lekutsi kuncono kucalwe ekhaya lalogwaja bese ngelilanga lelilandzelako kuvakashwe ekhaya lengwenya. Kutse tingafika ekhaya lengwenya wabanjwa logwaja wabulawa.

#### **(vi) Kwephula**

Ingwenya yephula umyalo bekuvumelenwe ngawo; kutsi tilwane tivakashelane tiyobona lapho bangani bahlala khona. Ingwenya yashintja lokuvakashelana kwaba yindlela yekutfola likhambi lekulapha sinini sayo besigula. Lesi sinini kwatsiwa singalapheka ngekutfola sibindzi salogwaja. Utsite nakafika logwaja emtini wetingwenya wahlephulwa kwakhishwa sibindzi sakhe.

#### **(vii) Sifundvo**

Kulenganekwane sitfola sifundvo sekutsi uma ungumuntfu ungabotsandza kwehluka kakhulu. Ingwenya yatiwa njengesilwane lesinebungoti kakhulu; sinelulaka futsi siyabulala. Logwaja silwane lesingenamandla futsi lesingakhoni nekulwa kepha sitenta umngani wengwenya lekusilwane lesinebungoti.

Emphilweni kulula kutsi umuntfu lowehlukile kunawe akutsengise malula ngobe kubaluleka kwakho kukuncane kakhulu emphilweni yakhe. Yangabata kancane ingwenya ngembi kwekuba itsengise logwaja, ibona kutsi lesinini sayo lesigulako sibaluleke kakhulu kunemphilo yalogwaja.

### **3.12.11. LULAKA LWELIBHUBESI**

#### **(i) Simonchanti**

Simo besikahle, tilwane betihleti kahle tivana. Inkinga lebeyikhona yinye nje kuphela, kutsi libhubesi belifuna silwane lelingasitsemba kute sisale nemawundlu alo uma lisayowutingela. Kusekela buhle besimo kulapho libhubesi ligcina litfole tilwane letingafani nalo, kepha titsembekile kutsi tingakhona kunakekela emawundlu alo uma lisaye ekutingeleni.

#### **(ii) Insweleko**

Insweleko bekukudla. Bekusikhatsi sendlala ehlatsini, yaze yafa indlovukati ibulawa yindlala. Kungako libhubesi lasala nemsebenti wekunakekela emawundlu endlovukati. labona kuncono kutsi litfole silwane lesitsembekile lesingasala nalamawundlu uma lisaye esigangeni liyotingela kudla. Kwaba matima kusitfole silwane lesitsembekile kepha lagcine litfole imphungushe nemphungushane. Imphungushe nemphungushane nato besetiphelile yindlala tihle titikhotsa umlomo uma tibuka lamawundlu elibhubesi.

#### **(iii) Umyalo**

Umyalo wabekwa libhubesi ngesikhatsi lihamba liyewutingela. Latsi imphungushe nemphungushane kumele tisale tiligadzele emawundlu alo. Tatsembisa kusala kahle nalamawundlu letilwane. Inkinga yacala lapho sekumalanga lamatsatfu libhubesi lahamba, nato letilwane besetifile indlala ikakhulukati imphungushe. Beyiloku itikhotsa umlomo, ibonakala kutsi ayisakhoni kusigcina lesetsembiso leyasenta enkosini yetilwane. Lesetsembiso bekukunakekela emawundlu uma libhubesi lisayewutingela kudla.

#### **(iv) Umphumela**

Umphumela ube mubi kakhulu ngoba imphungushana yabhocwa ngemsobho wenyama lengazange iyidle. Imphungushe yadla liwundlu lelibhubesi cedze yahamba yayotjela libhubesi kutsi liwundlu lidliwe imphungushana. Latfukutsela kakhulu libhubesi, alizange lisafuna kulalela kutsi imphungushane ichaza itsini. Lahlasela

imphungushana, layicosha yaze yayobhaca emtini tsite imphungushana. Kulapho yacala khona kubitwa ngekutsi yinja.

**(v) Bucili**

Bucili bemphungushe kutsi idle liwundlu bese iyabaleka. Yatsi isahamba yahlangana nelibhusesi yalitjela emanga kutsi liwundlu lidliwe yimphungushane. Icambe lamanga langaka kute libhubesi lingahlaseli yona kepha imphungushane. Ngalokunjalo latfukutsela kakhulu libhubesi, lavela lalahla loku belikutingele lacondza emtini walo ngematubane. Yajabula yafa imphungushe yabutsa lokulahlwe libhubesi yadla, njengobe ikutsandza kudla.

**(vi) Kusindzisa**

Kwasindza imphungushe, itisindzisa elulakeni lwelibhubesi ngekucamba emanga. Imphungushe yayenga libhubesi ngekulitjela kutsi liwundlu lidliwe imphungushane.

Imphungushana yasindza nayo ngekubaleka iyongena emtini webantfu ibalekela libhubesi belitfukutsele ligane lunwabu. Yazama kuchaza imphungushana kepha belitfukutsele kakhulu Libhubesi alizange likhone kulalela.

**(vii) Inkhokhelo /umvuzo**

Imphungushe yatfolakala izuze lapho kungakafaneli khona. Kunekutsi kube ngiyo lejeziswako, kube ngiyo leklomelako. Iklomele kokucala lapho idla liwundlu lelibhubesi, kwesibili yaklomela lapho icedza kuyenga libhubesi ngekutsi liwundlu lidliwe yimphungushane. Latfukutsela libhubesi lalahla phasi loko belikutingela, yajabula yafa imphungushe uma itsatsa leyo nyamatane beyiphETFwe libhubesi ngemlomo. Yajabula yafa imphungushe yadla yatikholisa.

**(viii) Kwephula**

Imphungushe yaphula setsembiso leyasenta ebhubesini, setsembiso sekugadza emawundlu uma libhubesi sisaye ekutingeleni kudla ngesheya kwemifula. Imphungushe ayizange itsembeke ebhubesini nasemphungushaneni. Yatsi kudla leliwundlu yabaleka yayotjela libhubesi leyahlangana nalo endleleni kutsi liwundlu lidliwe yimphungushane.

### **(ix) Kutitfoba**

Impfungushane yatitfoba kakhulu noma iva kahle kutsi seyibulawa yindlala. Yatitfoba ngisho ngesikhatsi impfungushe yetama kuyikhipha endleleni ngekutsi abadle linye liwundlu batawucamba emanga uma libuya Libhubesi:

*Mine ngeke ngimelane nalendlala lengaka ngako-ke ngitawugcina ngilidlile liwundlu linye,” nasewulidlile sitawukhuluma sitsini enkhosini nasesiveni sonkhe?” Kubuta impfungushane. Kutawukhuluma mine nenkhosi, hhayi wena. Ngubani kantsi lokukhulunywe naye kucala mayelana nekugadza emawundlu? akusimi? Kubelesela impfungushe. Yatibonela impfungushane kutsi kukhulu lokucondvwe yimpfungushe. Yaphatseka kabi impfungushana nayibona kutsi tintfo tifuna kumosheka embikwayo.*

(Mavuso 2006: 39)

### **(x) Kubaleka**

Kwacala impfungushe yabaleka emva kwekuba lidle liwundlu lelibhubesi. Yatsi isabaleka yahlangana nelibhubesi endleleni. Yacamba emanga yalitjela kutsi liwundlu lidliwe yimpfungushane. Latfukutsela kakhulu libhubesi lalahla phasi inyamatane beliyiphetse ngemlomo lagijima selicondze kalo. Belitfukutsele kakhulu libhubesi, alizange lisafuna kuva kutsi impfungushane ichaza itsini. Yabona nayo impfungushana kutsi kubi mbamba. Yagijima seyigijinyiswa libhubesi yayobhaca emtini lotsite lapho bafika bayimukela ngetandla letimhlophe bayipha neligama lekutsi yinja.

### **(xi) Kulandzela**

Lalandzela ngematubane libhubesi lapho impfungushane ibaleka:

*Yabaleka ngematubane lamakhulu impfungushana. Lalandzela emuva libhubesi. Kwancanyulwa emawa, tihosha, imimango netintsaba.*

(Mavuso 2006: 39)



## **(xii) Sifundvo**

Sifundvo lesitfolakala kulenganekwane kutsi; uma ungumuntfu ungabotsemba umngani. Bantfu labanengi lapha emhlabeni batitfola basetinkingeni letinkhulu ngobe bafakwe bangani. Njengayo imphungushane, itfolakale seyigijinyiswa libhubesi ngobe licabanga kutsi ngiyo ledle liwundlu kantsi lidliwe yimphungushe.

### **3.12.12. SOBOYI NETINJA**

#### **(i) Simonchanti**

Simo besisibi kakhulu ngobe kusukela ekucaleni kwalenganekwane sitfola inkhosikati yendvodza iphatsekile kakhulu. Indvodza yayo beyiphatseka kabi kakhulu yabona kutsi kuncono iye iyofuna emakhatsakhatsa kute itosita umkayo.

Besingasikahle futsi simo ngobe Soboyi indvodza yalonkhosikati beyigula bekutsi njalo uma ahamba ehlatsini ahlangane netinja timkhonkhotse.

#### **(ii) Insweleko**

Insweleko lapha bekulikhambi lekulapha umkaSoboyi. Soboyi wabona kuncono kutsi aphume umkhankhaso, ayofunela umkakhe emakhambi ekwelapha. Indlela ayimange ibe lula kuSoboyi ngobe asahamba ngelihhashi lakhe bekahlushwa kukhonkhotfwa tinja kukhombisa kutsi tifuna kumluma.

#### **(iii) Umphumela**

Umphumela waba muhle ngobe Soboyi waphambukela kulelinye likhaya lapho wasitwa khona emva kwekuba abachazele kutsi uhlushwa tinja. Kulelo khaya Soboyi watfolala lenye indvodza leyamnika emacandza kutsi njalo uma timhlasela letinja kumele alahle linye licandza phasi. Beyitsi njalo uma ihlaselwa indvodza, ilahle licandza bese tinja tiyavimbela kutsi tifinyelele kuyo. Wawalahla lawo macandza uma ahlaselwa waze wayofika kakhe nalawo makhambi ekulapha umkakhe.

#### **(iv) Bucili**

Bucili lapha bekukulahla emacandza phasi njalo uma ahlaselwa tinja Soboyi. Lawa macandza wawanikwa yindvodza tsite, laphambukela kayo ngesikhatsi ahamba

afuna emakhatsakhatsa latolapha umkakhe. Leyondvodza yamnika emacandza lamatsatfu, yabese imeluleka kutsi alahle phasi ngalinye uma ahlaselwa.

**(v) Kusindzisa**

Soboyi wasindza emahlandla lamanyenti kakhulu asindziswa ngemacandza lawa bekahle awaphonsa phasi uma ahlaselwa tinja. Ngalesinye sikhatsi waphonsa phasi licandza laphahlaka, kwabese kubakhona umlilo lomkhulu kakhulu, lowavimba tinja kutsi tingamlumi Soboyi. Utse uphela umlilo Soboyi wabe sasekudzeni kakhulu ngeluhambo lwakhe.

**(vi) Kubaleka**

Soboyi bekabaleka njalo ngesikhatsi afuna kulunywa tinja. Bekabaleka agibele lihhashi lakhe. Kutsi lapho abona kutsi setitombamba tinja asebentise lisu lekulahla licandza phasi kuze kutsi tinja tibaleke nome tingamlumi. Wabalekela tinja njalo waze wayofika kakhe solo asebentisa lelo lisu lekubaleka aphosa emacandza phasi.

**(vii) Sifundvo**

Sifundvo lesisitfolako kulenganekwane kutsi, kulalela kuyaphumelelisana. Soboyi bekahlaselwa tinja eluhambeni lwakhe lekuyofuna emakhambi ekwelapha umkakhe. kube akazange ente njengobe lendvodza yamtjela, ngabe sikhuluma njena Soboyi wafa kumbe walunywa tinja. Atizange timsintse letinja letinelulaka ngobe bekutsi njalo uma setifika ngakuye ente loko bekatjelwe kona; kuphosa licandza phasi bese tiyasabalala leto tinja.

Emphilweni kuningi lokubi lokwentekako etimphilweni tebantfu. Ufola umuntfu sasebumatimeni lobukhulu, atisola kutsi "kuba ngalalela ngabe akuzange kube nje". Ufole kutsi sikhatsi sesihambile, "ngabe" akasasebenti. Lokuhle kutsi umuntfu alalele aphindze ente njengobe atjeliwe kusenesikhatsi.

Njengaye Soboyi uze wafika ekhaya nelikhambi lekwelapha umkakhe angakalunywa tinja ngobe wenta njengobe acwayisiwe.

Lesinye sifundvo lesisitfolo kulenganekwane kutsi; ungabosaba kucela lusito ebantfwini. Njengaye Soboyi, bekangayati lendvodza leyamupha lisu lekulahla emacandza phasi, kepha watibika kuyo yamsita ngemacandza.

Sifundvo sekugcina lesitfolakele kulenganekwane kutsi; uma umuntfu acela lusito kuwe, ufanale kutsi umsite. Akukhatsalekile kutsi loyo muntfu lomsitako uyamati kumbe awumati. Njengayo lendvodza leyasita Soboyi, beyingamati kepha yamsita naye walusebentisa lolusito lwayo waphumelela. Kuphumelela kwaSoboyi kwaba kuphila kwemkakhe lowatfolo lamakhambi Soboyi lebekayowatfungatsa. Kusita munye umuntfu kusita sive sonkhe.

### **3.12.13. IMPHUNGUSHE NEBANTFWANA BEMBUTI**

#### **(i) Simonchanti**

Simo besisihle noma nje bekukhona kungevani noma kungetsembani emkhatsini kwembuti nemphungushe. Imbuti beyitihlalele kahle emtini wayo nemazinyane ayo, kepha bebahlalela evalweni lekutsi Imbuti ingaphuma ingahle itfole emazinyane ayo adliwe yimphungushe.

*Niyabona bantfwabami, ngengaloku ngihamba nje niboba nesiciniseko sekutsi nginikhumbute ningacali nakancane nivulele lomunye ngaphandle kwami, imphungushe angeta lapha anibambe nonkhe anidle. Yena vele uyangitondza futsi labangangani akabashiya.*

(Shongwe 2005: 5)

Ngiso lesi sizatfu lebesenta simonchanti singabi sihle kahle kulenganekwane. Bantfwana bembuti bekumele bahlale batikhiyele endlini uma unina angekho.

#### **(ii) Insweleko**

Insweleko lesemcoka lapha bekutinkhuni, ngobe bekubandza kushubisa umkantja, ngako-ke imbuti yabona kuncono kutsi iye ehlatshini iyotfota tinkhuni kute itokhona kubasa umlilo batofutfumala nemazinyane ayo. Beyingakakhululeki kahle imbuti ngaloluhambo lwayo kepha bekute lebeyingakwenta ngaphandle kwekutsi icunge sibindzi ihambe. Yatsi ngembi kwekuba ihambe, yayala bantfwabayi kutsi

bangalokotsi bavulele lomunye umuntfu ngaphandle kwayo, ikakhulukati imphungushe. Imbuti yabese ichazela emazinyane ayo kutsi imphungushe inetinyawo letimnyama kanye neliphimbo lelibi, lelikhulu futsi lelihoshotelako. Emazinyane amtsembisa unina kutsi ngete ayivulela imphungushe. Yabese iyaphuma imbuti iyotfota leto tinkhuni.

### **(iii) Umyalo**

Umyalo wabekwa yimbuti, yala bantfwabayo kutsi bangalokotsi bayivulele imphungushe ngobe itobadla

*"Ningalenti liphutsa. Nikhwele lapha esitulwini nihlole ngelifasitelo nihlole ngelifasitelo kutsi akusuye yini".*

(Shongwe 2005: 5)

Beyenta konkhe loku imbuti ngobe beyesaba kutsi imphungushe beyingase ifikele emazinyane ayo iwadle. Kungako yawatjela emazinyane ayo konkhe kanye nesimo semphungushe kute angaphambeki uma sekufike yona.

### **(iv) Umphumela**

Umphumela waba mubi kakhulu kuto totimbili tilwane. Imbuti yatfola umphumela lomubi ngobe yatsi ibuya ekutfoteni tinkhuni, yatfola emazinyane ayo lasitfupha adliwe. Kwasindza lelincane lakhona ngobe lona labhaca emgcomeni wemanti. Yaphatseka kabi kakhulu imbuti emva kwekuba tfunjana ayilandzele kabanti ngalesigameko. Imbuti yaze yaba nelisu lekutiphindziselela.

Yavele yatsatsa tfunjana wayo babhekisa emabombo emphungusheni. Kulapho bayitfola imphungushe ilele ibheke etulu. Esiswini sayo bekubonaka kudlaladlala, loko kwayijabulisa imbuti ngobe beyibona kutsi bantfwabayo basaphila ekhatsi kwesisu semphungushe.

Yabakhipha bantfwabayo esiswini semphungushe ngekutsi ijube lesisu Imphungushe isalele, cedze ifake ematje lamanyenti.

Kusindza kwematje kwaba ngumphumela lomubi emphungusheni ngobe itse nayiphaphama ayizange ibuye ikhone nekusukuma lapho beyilele khona ngalokusindza kwematje lafakwe esiswini sayo cedze satfungwa lesu sisu, kwentelwe kutsi angawi nangeliphutsa futsi ingakhoni kuwakhapha imphungushe. Ayizange yaphindza yasukuma imphungushe yahlala, yalala njalo ngaphasi kwesihlahla.

**(v) Bucili**

Bucili bekucala bube bemphungushe bekutsi iyokokotela bantfwana bembuti ibayenge itenta imbuti, ngelishwa bantfwana abazange bavule ngobe baliva lelivi kutsi akusilo lenina:

*Imphungushe icondze emnyango lapho kusele khona labantfwana.*

Batsite bayeva beva ngelivi lelikhuli lelihoshotako litsi:

*Phangisani nivule umnyango bantfwabami, ngimi make wenu ngime lapha ngaphandle kantsi kumakhata sitani-ke nivule.*

(Shongwe 2005: 6)

Bantfwabembuti abazange bayivulele imphungushe ngobe make wabo asuke abayale ngalelivi lempungushe lelibi. Imphungushe ayizange ilahle imbeleko ngekufelwa. Yaba nelisu lekutsi ishintje lelo livi layo lelibi ilente lifana nelenina walamazinyane kute atolivulela lingene ngekhatshi endlini:

*Yahlala phasi yacabanga yadzimate yalitfolo lisu lengalenta. Yatsatsa litje lelicijile lelihhedlako yalota lamatinyo. Yase ibasa nemlilo ipheka emafutsa. Atsi uma asashisa yawaminyela yacedza khona yanikela emuva.* (Shongwe 2005: 6)

Lobu bucili abuzange buyisebentele Imphungushe ngobe bantfwabembuti bavele bahlola ngelifasitelo, babona tintwane letimnyama bavele basho kutsi akusiye make wabo lona ngobe bati kahle kutsi tintwane tenina timhlophe.

Yaphuka umoya kakhulu imphungushe lapho ibonwa futsi kutsi akusiye make walamazinyane. Ayizange ililahle litsemba yeta nelisu lekutsi intjntja letintwane letitayenta ingayitfoli inyama iyibukile.

*Yasuka ngematubane seyilibangise emtini wayo yefika yatsatsa imphuphu yayibhica nemlotsa yatitsela tonkhe tintwane. Yabese seyikhuluma yodvwana itsi: "awuva-ke ngitase ngibone nyalo kutsi angeke kungivulele yini loku kwebantfwana. Yaphindzela futsi yanconcotsa kutsi labantfwana bembuti bayivulele.*

(Shongwe 2005: 6)

Kwaba kudla kwayo imphungushe, ngobe bantfwana beva livi lenina, bahlola netintwane batibona timhlophe bavula sivalo. Yatisho ngekhatsi imphungushe, yatitika ngemazinyane lasitfupha kwasindza linye lelincane lakhona ngobe latiphosa emgcomeni wemanti.

Lekugcina lisu libe lembuti lekutsi itume imphungushe isalele. Yafika yayijuba lesisu sayo, yakhipha bantfwabayo ngenhlanhla yabatfola basaphila, cedze lapho yadvumela timbokodvo yatifaka esiswini semphungushe macedze yasitfunga lesu sisu. Itse iphaphama imphungushe yeva tinhlungu, itsi iyavuka yeva isindwa kakhulu. Yahlala njalo ngaphasi kwesihlahla.

#### **(vi) Kutfumba**

Kwatfunjwa bantfwana nembuti batfunjwa yimphungushe. Ibatfumbe nje ifuna kubadla. Mona nje kungakabi lula kubatfola labantfwabembuti, imphungushe yenta konkhe lokusemandleni kutsi ifane ncamashi nenina kuze kutsi labantfwana batoyivulele. Ngemva kwekutsi itishintjile, bantfwana bavula, yangena ngekhatsi Imphungushe yabadla cedze yahamba.

#### **(vii) Kusindzisa**

Imbuti yasindzisa bantfwabayo ngemva kwekuba bamintwe yimphungushe.

*Unina watsatsa lomukhwa wayisika kahle imphungushe wakhipha bantfwana bakhe labasitfupha. Yatsi kwekuba ibakhiphile bonkhe,*

*yatsatsa ematje yawagcusha lapha esiswini. Sagcwala sisu semphungushe yatfunga kahle ngebunono. Yasuka yatsatsa bantfwabayo bahamba.* (Shongwe 2005: 7)

Yabasindzisa kanjalo-ke Imbuti bantfwabayo elulakeni lwemphungushe.

### **(viii) Kungabikhona**

Beyingekho ekhaya imbuti ngesikhatsi imphungushe ihlasela emazinyane ayo. Beyisaye ehlatini kuyewutfota tinkhuni ngobe bebahlaselwe emakhata. Imbuti yabona kumcoka kutsi icwayise bantfwabayo, ibatjele kutsi bangavuleli muntfu umnyango ikakhulukati imphungushe ngobe itobadla.

### **(ix) Sifundvo**

Sifundvo lesitfolakala kulenganekwane kutsi, uma ungumuntfu, ubokwati kutsi bonkhe buhlungu lobuvisa labanye bantfu, butawubuya futsi kuwe sebubuhlungu kwengca lobu wena lobentile. Njengayo imphungushe itfolakele seyifakwe ematje esiswini, ingasakhoni nekusukuma ngobe idle bantfwabembuti.

## **3.12.14. SITSA IMPHUNGUSHE**

### **(i) Simonchanti**

Simo besisihle kakhulu ngobe likati nemngani walo lichudze betihlalisene kahle kamnandzi ngekuvana. Letilwane totimbili bativana kakhulu; bekutsi njalo ekuseni likati liphume liyewutingela bese lichudze lona lisale ekhaya lihlante indlu. Likati belititingelela tinyoni nemagundvwane bese liphatsela umngani walo ummbila Kanye netinhlavu temabele. Loko-ke kukhombisa inhlalisano lenhle.

### **(ii) Insweleko**

Lobekusweleka lapha kutsi lichudze litivalele endlini, lingalokotsi livulele muntfu. Bekutsi njalo uma liphuma likati lilibangisa ehlatini, litjele umngani walo kutsi noma ngabe kunjani lingawuvuli umnyango. Letsembisa lichudze kepha lahluleka kusigcina leso sitsembiso ngobe lavulela imphungushe.

Singaphindza futsi sitsi insweleko bekukudla, ngiko nje likati belitingela. Ngabe letilwane betinako kudla endlini, bekuengeke kube nesidingo sekutsi likati liye ehlatsini liyotingela.

### **(iii) Umyalo**

Umyalo bekukutsi Likati kumele lingavuleli muntfu sivalo. Lowo myalo wabekwa likati ngobe lati kakhlophe kutsi umngani walo chudze ngeke asindze emphungusheni:

*"Nalitawuhamba liyewutingela belidvonsa lichudze ngendlebe kutsi lingacali livulele umuntfu lonconcotsako emnyango, nobe ngabe sekwente njani lingacali livule."* (Shongwe 2005: 81)

### **(iv) Umphumela**

Umphumela waba mubi kakhulu umphumela wekungalaleli kwelichudze. Lichudze latfolakala livulela imphungushe umnyango, imphungushe yavele yabamba lichudze ngemphimbo yahamba nalo. Kwatsi uma libuya ekhaya likati latfola kutsi umngani walo akekho. Lalalelisisa lamuva akhalela khashane layomlandza.

Kanjalo nemphumela wemphungushe nawo ube mubi ngobe igcine kabi kakhulu. Likati lafika ekhaya kwesibili latfola kutsi umngani walo utsetfwe futsi. Latfukutsela, laya lapho kuhlala khona imphungushe. Lafika ladlala umculo lomnandzi ngemhlanga. Batse kuva lomculo lomnandzi bantfwabemphungushe, bacela kuya obona lomuntfu lodlala lomculo lomnandzi.

Batsi uma baphuma ngasemnyango bagcumukela esakeni lelikati, bangena bonkhe baphelela, ekugcineni kwaba ngiyo imphungushe seiyobuka kutsi kantsi bantfwabayo bakuphi. Emva kwekuba kungene imphungushe lavalala lisaka likati, lalibopha lacina.

### **(v) Bucili**

Bucili belikati ekutiphindziseleleni kumphungushe emva kwekuba itfumbe umngani wayo. Yenta lisu lekudlala umculo lomnandzi, lilindze ngelisaka ngasemnyango kuze kutsi imphungushe nebantfwabayo batongena ngekhatsi uma bafuna kubona lowomuntfu lodlala lomculo lomnandzi.



#### **(vi) Kutfumba**

Lichudze latfunjwa yimphungushe emva kwekuba liphule setsembiso lelasenta kumngani walo kutsi angeke livulele muntfu kutsi angene endlini, noma ngabe kunjani. Lakhohlwa konkhe lichudze, lavula sivalo ngesikhatsi imphungushe ikokota. Kulapho latfunjwa khona, litfunjwa ngiyo imphungushe yahamba nalo.

#### **(vii) Kusindzisa**

Likati lasindzisa umngani walo ekudliweni yimphungushe. Imphungushe beseyiphekile liphalishi livutsiwe, emanti ekuhlutsa lichudze besekabilile, nalo lichudze seliboshiwe lilindzele kona kuhlatjwa, liphekwe bese liyadliwa.

Lasindza ngemzuzu lekugcina ngobe kutse kusenjalo lachamuka likati lavalela imphungushe nabantfwabayo esakeni labese likhumula umngani walo ngekushesha lokukhulu.

#### **(viii) Kungabikhona**

Likati belingekho ekhaya lalo, belisaye ekutingeleni ngesikhatsi imphungushe ifika itotfumba umngani walo likati. Likati beliphuma liyewutingela emagundwane netinyoni, bese liphatsela umngani walo ummbila kanye netinhlavu temabele, lentela kutsi uma lititika ngenyama umngani walo naye abe atitika ngemabele.

Itse kubona imphungushe kutsi likati lisaphumile, lasebentisa lelitfuba ekutfumbeni lichudze.

#### **(ix) Sifundvo**

Kulenganekwane sitfolo sifundvo sekutsi uma ungumuntfu ubolalela, bese ulandzela umyalo losuke unikwe wona. Njengalo lichudze, kube belilalele laphindza lagcina sitsembiso ngabe alizange litfunjwe. Licishe lafa ngako lokungalaleli kwalo.

### **3.13 Siphetho**

Lapha kulesehluko bekubukwe lemigomo lelandzelako netinchazelo takhona simonchanti, insweleko, bucili, umphumela, kusindzisa, kwephula, umyalo, kuphunyula, kulandzela naleminye. Lemigomo iye yabukwa ngendlela lekhombisa

kuchumana nenshokutsi yayo. Inkhombisa emakhono lajulile ekuveta tigateko nebalingisi etinganekwaneni.

## **SEHLUKO 4**

### **KUHLUTWA KWETINGANEKWANE KUYACHUTJWA**

#### **4.1. Singeniso**

Lesehluko sichaza kabanti ngekutifoba, kungabikho, likhambi lensweleko, kuhoshela, kutfumba, kumfeneta, kanye nalokunye. Lapha kuvela kutsi lowo mgomo uyini, ubaluleke ngani futsi unaliphi ligalelo enganekwaneni kusukela ekucaleni kuze kufinyelele esiphetfweni.

#### **4.2. Kutitfoba**

Kutitfoba nobe kulalela kusho kulalela lotjelwa kona. Kutitfoba kusho kwehla ube phansi. Uma udvumile nobe unjingile ukhohlwa ngako konkhe loko. Kulalela kuye kuyamsita umuntfu lesinye sikhatsi. Lokufunako ukutfolela ngekuphutfuma uma utitfoba. Umuntfu angatitfoba uma ngabe ayalwa entfweni letsite.

Bantfu labatitfobako babukwa njengebantfu labalibele kulabo labatilima kulabanye bantfu labenengcondvo lengawakhetsi emanti. Bantfu labatitfobile bavame kutitfolela baphephile ngobe badlalela khashane netintfo letingaba yingoti etimphilweni tabo. Enganekwaneni balingisi bavame kutitfoba uma ngabe bavelelwe tinkinga letitsite, uma kungenatinkinga bachubeka nekwenyusa emahlombe kungatsi ngeke babukane nebumatima ngakusasa.

Labanye bantfu abakutsandzi kutitfoba behlele phansi, ngobe bakholelwa ekutseni, labanye bantfu batawubabona njengebantfu labalibele. Kutitfoba kukhulula nobe kuchacha emaketane netinkanankana letikhiyiwe. Ngingabekisa ngemuntfu logwetjwe iminyaka leminyenti esitokisini. Kutiphatsa kahle kwakhe lokubonakalako kwenta kutsi umtsetfo wehlise lulaka akhululwe ngekuphutfuma kunesigwebo lebakanikwe sona.

Inganekwane lenesihloko lesitsi: *Kudvungutela Kwenkhosi*. Sibona libhubesi likhombisa kutitfoba etilwaneni:

*Kwevakala libhubesi litsi: "Kufika kwenu lapha kukhombisa lutsandvo lwempela. Ngibonga kutihlupha kwenu nishiye imisebenti yenu nite lapha nitewungihlola," lasho njalo licuma liva tinhlungu.*

(Mthethwa 2014:30)

Lapha enganekwaneni libhubesi likhombisa kutitfoba nekutehlisa lokukhulu etilwaneni lebetite emtini walo. Libhubesi lakhombisa loku ngesikhatsi liphatsekile selize lilele phansi ngenca yebuhlungu. Libhubesi latibonga kakhulu tilwane letaphumelela kuta letewulihlola. Tonkhe tilwane tancandzeka tabuyela emuva emakhaya titfokotile emoyeni ngenca yemphatfo letiyitfole emtini welibhubesi.

#### **4.3. Kungabikho**

Kungabikho kungabikhona kwemutfu lonelwati lolutsite lotawupha lomunye seluleko senkinga letsite lesuke ivele ngaleso sikhatsi. Kuliciniso kutsi sibatfu ngeke sati konkhe lokukhona lapha ngaphasi kwemtfunti welilanga. Kuyenteka lesinye sikhatsi lomunye umuntfu ahandleke angasaboni kutsi utawuphuma abhekephi futsi atsatse ini ayihlanganise nani kuze aphumelele kufeza intfo letsite.

Kuba lusizi lolukhulu lapho utfole kutsi sisombululo senkinga letsite singatfolakali ngekushesha. Umuntfu angatitfole asenkingeni lenkhulu uma angakhoni kucatulula inkinga letsite. Enganekwaneni kuvamile kutsi balingisi baswele tisombululo tetinkinga bese badzinga labanye balingisi kutsi babanike lusito.

Bantfu labasitanako esikhatsini lesinyenti, bantfu labancane futsi lababukeleka phasi endzaweni letsite. Bantfu labakhulu abavamisi kusita labanye, Intfo labayibukile nje bona kutfole tintfo batitfutukise baye embili. Bakhohlwe kutsi kunalabanye bantfu lokudzingeka kutsi basitakale bachubekele embili ngemphilo.

Inganekwane lenesihloko lesitsi: Indlulamitsi Nengwenya. Kute umuntfu longabonisa indlulamitsi kutsi lomngani wayo ingwenya, akusuye umngani wekumtsembe. Enganekwaneni sitfole kutsi vele ingwenya beyikuhlelile kutsi indlulamitsi ingavuma kutsi iyivakashele kutawuphela indlala emndenini wayo. Somiso besihlasele lonkhe live.

Letinye tilwane betikubonile kutsi ingwenya ihlose kubulala indlulamitsi inkinga nje kutsi indlulamitsi beyingakuboni loko. Ingwenya yacala indzaba yekuvakashelana ngasemfuleni. Tavumelana ngentfo yinye nguloyo watsi akucalwe kakhe. Kwacalwa ngekuvakashelwa indlulamitsi. Ngelilanga lelilandzelako bekumele indlulamitsi ivakashele ingwenya.

Kwabamatima kutsi indlulamitsi ivakashele ingwenya. Ingwenya yavela yabambe ngematinyo inhloko yendlulamitsi yayidvonsela emantini. Yasiphalata indlulamitsi yala kungena ngesemfuleni. Kusiphalata kwendlulamitsi kwayiphephisa kakhulu. Kube bekukhona umuntfu lohlakaniphile wekuyala indlulamitsi beyingeke itibone letimanga indlulamitsi.

#### **4.4. Likhambi lensweleko**

Likhambi lensweleko kusuke kushiwo sisombululo senkinga letsite. Lapha kushiwo indlela yekutfolakala naku lokuswelekako. Likhambi lensweleko enganekwaneni lingatfolwa nobe ngumuphi umlingisi. Lesinye sikhatsi kuyenteka kutsi likhambi lwensweleko lingatfolakali kuletinye tinganekwane. Lokusho simo setintfo sihlala sinjalo nobe loko lokuswelakele kugcina kungakatfolakali enganekwaneni lebhaliwe.

Likhambi lwensweleko etinganekwaneni livame kutfolwa balingisi lababukeka babancane ngemandla nengekwesitfombo semtimba. Utfole kutsi naba balingisi lababukeka babakhulu bahlale bacakekile emphilweni. Kutfolakala kwelikhambi lensweleko kugucula simo semphilo sakuleyo ndzawo.

Insweleko etinganekwaneni kuvame kuba nguletintfo letidzingekako emphilweni yemuntfu. Kungabekiswa kuswelakala kwekudla, emanti, indzawo yekuhlala, emahlatsi, inhlalakahle kanye nalokunye. Lesinye sikhatsi kudzinga kutsi bantfu bente taba letitsite kuze kutsi kutfolakale likhambi lensweleko. Enganekwaneni utfole balingisi bahlangene ngetinhloko babhemisana ligwayi kuze kutsi kutfolakale emacebo latawusita ummango.

Likhambi lensweleko liyatfolakala enganekwaneni lenesihloko lesitsi: *Kudvungutela Kwenkhosi*. Encwadzini lenesihloko lesitsi Silulu SeMaswati:

*"Kutsiwe nkhosi yami itsakatfwe yimphisi. Inkhosi ibangiswa sikhundla sayo. Ingasindza ekuguleni uma kungatfolakala sikhumba semphisi letsandvwa kubulawa itimbonye ngaso lilanga linye."* Lajabula kuva libhubesi kutsi kukhona indlela yekusindza ekuguleni.

(Mthethwa 2014:31)

Lapha kulenganekwane inkinga lenkhulu bekukugula kwenkhosi yetilwane libhubesi. Ekucaleni bekute sisombululo sekutsi kungahlanganiswa ini nani kuze kutsi lilulame. Kugula besekulilalise phansi libhubesi emalanga. Ekugcineni sibona imphungushe lengakase yeta kutewuhlola libhubesi ichamuka nelisu lekuvusa libhubesi ekuguleni.

Imphungushe yahamba yayobhula enyangeni ngesikhatsi tilwane tivakashela libhubesi emtini walo. Inyanga yatsi kuze kutsi libhubesi liphile akubulawe imphisi ligcoke sikhumba sayo itawuphila. Kwaphindze kwavela kutsi libhubesi litsakatfwa yimphisi ilibangisa bukhosi balo. Yabulawa imphisi lasindza libhubesi.

#### **4.5. Kuhoshela**

Kuhoshela kusho kulandzela umkhondvo wanaku lokuphunyalile nobe lokubalekako etinganekwaneni. Kuhoshela etinganekwaneni kuvame kwentiwa balingisi labanemandla nemtimba lomkhulu. Balingisi labancane bayakhona lokubaleka behlulele balingisi labanemandla bese balandzelela ngemuva ngekukholwa kutsi batawubanjwa. Balingisi labancane kuvame kuba imigwaja, timphungushe, nalokunye.

Lapha balingisi labanemandla basebentisa konkhe labanako edvutane nabo, kuze kutsi kutfolakale naku lokubalulekile. Lesinye sikhatsi kuba lukhuni kutsi kutfolakale loko lokubalekile, ngobe nako kugijimela kufa nekuphila, ngenca yebubi lobubonakele esitseni lesitsite. Umlingisi lobalekele bubi lobutsite kumatima kutsi ente intfo lengamenta abone lokubi lakubonile.

Umlingisi uhoshela ngobe afuna kuvala lokutsite lokubi ngaye, kuze kungaphumeli emehlweni emphakatsi. Singabekisa ngemuntfu losontsanako. Kusontsana kwakhe uyakufihla akufihlele ngisho umtali wakhe, kwatiwe nguye yedvwane. Umuntfu lophunyuka ekusontfweni ugijinyiswa aze abanjwe, ngobe kuvinjwa kutsi utawufike atekele ummango wonkhe, kutsi labo labatsintsekako bajeziswe kabuhlungu.

Inganekwane lenesihloko lesitsi: *Lulaka Lwelibhubesi*. Sibona libhubesi liyahoshela:

*Lacondza ekhaya ngematubane libhubesi. Latsi nalifika nje, lacondza emphungushaneni. Yabatse iyakhuluma imphungushana, labe selikhona libhubesi. Yabona imphungushana kutsi timbi! Yabaleka ngematubane lamakhulu imphungushana. Lalandzela emuva libhubesi.*

*Kwancanyulwa emawa, tihosha, imimango netintsaba. Yafika yatfulukuhlela emtini lotsite imphungushana. Bayikhoselisa kulowo muti. Libhubesi lancandzeka inhliyo yalo ibuhlungu kakhulu.*

(Mthethwa 2014:43)

Libhubesi libonakala lihoshela emuva kwekube imphungushana ibaleke ngobe isaba kufa. Libhubesi alizange latibeka phansi layilandzela ngemuva ngesikhatsi ibaleka. Libhubesi balatisa kutsi mphungushana nguye lobulale emawundlu wawadla. Libhubesi lagijimisa mphungushana laze ladzinwa lanconota kubuyela emuva. Kuhoshela kwentiwa tilwane letinkhulu kuletincane.

#### **4.6. Kutfumba**

Kutfumba kutsatfwa kwemuntfu avalelwe endzaweni letsite lebhacile nobe langayati. Umuntfu angatfumba umuntfu ngenhloso yekuvisa lomunye umuntfu buhlungu. Labanye batfumba labanye bantfu ngenhloso yekuzuza lokutsite, lokungaba yimali nalokunye lokubukeka kukuhle emehlweni ebantfu. Enganekwaneni labavame kutfumba balingisi labanemandla. Kutfunjwa labo labangenamandla ekutivikela kutidlamlilo.

Kutfumba yintfo lembi futsi lephambene nemtsetfo kanye nekuphila kwebantfu. Bantfu labantfunjelwe umuntfu baye beve buhlungu enhlityweni lobuphindziwe, ngobe baye bangacacelwa kahle kutsi lowo muntfu lotfunjiwe uyaphila nobe sewashona. Bantfu lokutfolakala kutsi bayabandzakanyeka ekutfumbeni, umtsetfo uba ucinisa kubo badvonse iminyaka ejele.

Bantfu labatfolakala bantfumba bantfu baba ngumsinsi wekutimilela eveni letsite. Intfo lebakhona babambisana nebahlali bendzabuko kuleyondzawo. Lwati lwebantfu labangatfumbeka balutfole kulabo bantfu, nabo bazuza lokutsite ngekubambisana nebatfumbi. Labanye bantfu labavelelwa lishwa lekutfunjwa bahambe siphelane kutsi labanye batfolakale. Labanyenti basuke sebacwiywe ngisho netitfo temtimba.

Enganekwane lenesihloko lesitsi: *Likati Nelichudze*. Enganekwaneni sibona imphungushe itfuma lichudze ihamba nalo emtini walo lapho lihlala khona. Lichudze

beliyaliwe enganekwaneni kutsi lingacali livule umnyango live selibi kakhulu. Alizange likulalela loko lichudze. Yafika imphungushe yanconcoisa lichudze lavula umnyango.

Imphungushe yavela yalibamba lesi sikhatsi. Likati alizange likumukela loko ngobe lichudze bekungumngani walo lomkhulu. Likati laphindzela lapho kuhlala imphungushe edwaleni. Latsi uma lifika lafaka umndeni wemphungushe wonkhe esakeni. Likati laba nenhlanhla ngobe latfola lichudze lisaphila lingakabulawa. Baphindzela emuva lapho bahlala khona.

#### **4.7. Kumfeneta**

Kumfeneta kukhohliseka ngendlela lenebuwula lobutsite lobentiwa nguletinye tilwane kuze kutsi tiphumelele etintfweni letitsite tiphindze tiphunyuke etinkingeni letitsite. Kumfeneta etinganekwaneni buvame kwentiwa balingisi labancane kufaka ekhatsi imigwaja, timphungushe naletinye. Kumfeneta kwentiwa balingisi labahlakaniphile etinganekwaneni. Kumfeneta kuyasindzisana ngobe ugcine uphumile enkingeni nobe etinkingeni letitsite.

Kumfeneta kuyamsita lomunye umuntfu, ngekuphuma enkingeni letsite. Lowo muntfu lomfenetako angabukeka amubi emehlweni alabanye bantfu, kepha intfo lebalulekile kutsi umuntfu aphephe ngaso sonkhe sikhatsi. Kumfeneta kuletsa imphilo kanye nelitsembe emuntfwini lotsite, lobekasatibona kute lokunye lasatawuphindze akwente emphilweni yakhe.

Esikhatsini lesinyenti kumfeneta kwentiwa bantfu labahlakaniphile. Umuntfu lolibele nobe angazama kumfeneta, labo labanemandla kuye basheshe bakubone loko kuchubeke kucindzeteleka. Kumfeneta umuntfu ukwenta ngobe usuke asesimeni lesimatima nobe lesingetulu kwemandla akhe. Kungaba yindlala, kufa, kushaya nalokunye

Inganekwane lenesihloko lesitsi: *Libhubesi Nalogwaja*, sibona logwaja uyamfeneta ngendlela tsite kuze atfole lafuna kona:

*"Hheyi mngani, asifulele lendlu yetfu khona ingatowonakala lenyama yetfu, nali nelitulu lihlo mile." Lavumela etulu libhubesi ngobe liyibona ingoti lebeyita nelitulu. Kwajutjwa tjani kwagawulwa tintfungo, logwaja wagibela etulu wabopha, wafulela. Libhubesi lona liloku lineka tjani*



*logwaja wavala logwaja lisatsi: "Gibela mnganiwami utengibambisa." Lagibela libhubesi. Logwaja wabamba umsila walo wawutsi mfi wawubophela eluphahleni lwendlu. Lamemeta libhubesi latsi: "Kahle gwaja kungincinta!" logwaja watsi: angikuncinti bhubesi. Ngisita wena njalo ngobe utakuwa.* (Mthethwa 2014:39)

Logwaja besekafile yindlala, inyama lekayinikwa libhubesi beyingannelisi. Inkinga lenkhulu bekabukene nayo futsi lebakatimisele kakhulu kutsi aphume kuyo. Logwaja simbona uta nelisu lekutsi ncono bakhe indlu yekubeka inyama kuze kutsi ingaboli. Latsi lisafulela indlu libhubesi logwaja watsatsa umsila welibhubesi wawubophela eluphahleni lwendlu. Libhubesi lafela lapho. Lelisu lamsita kakhulu logwaja ngobe wagcina ahumile enkingeni lenkhulu bekabukene nayo yekuswela kudla kanye nendlala.

#### **4.8. Luhlu lwetinganekwane lolucwangingiwe**

##### **4.8.1. LOGWAJA NEMPUNZI**

###### **(i) Simonchanti**

Simonchanti sihle, tilwane tivana njengaye logwaja nemngani wakhe impunzi. Leti tilwane letimbili betibangani labakhulu, tihlala kanye tiphindze titsandza kudlala ndzawonye. Letilwane betibangani labavanako futsi batsembana. Loko kubonakale ngekutsi impunzi ivume uma umngani wayo logwaja acela kutsi badlale umdlalo wekushayana. Impunzi yavumela etulu ngobe imetsemba umngani wayo kutsi ngeke ayentele phasi.

###### **(ii) Insweleko**

Insweleko lapha bekukutsitsi bangani badlale lomdlalo wabo wekushayana kahle, ngekulingana. Logwaja watiwa nome ubitwa ngesilwane lesinebucili. Lapha-ke wasebentisa lobucili bakhe ngekutsi atsi kucale impunzi imshaye bese yena utolandzela ngemuva. Yacala impunzi njengobe umngani wayo besekabekile yamshaya umngani wayo ngelvelo, kwabese kulandzela yena logwaja washaya impunzi kabi kabi kwaze kwadwabuka sikhumba.

### **(iii) Umyalo**

Umyalo bekukutsi bangani batodlala umdlalo wekushayana. Kutocala impunzi bese kulandzela umngani wayo logwaja. Lomyalo bewungakabekeki kahle ngobe akuzange kucaciswe kutsi bangani bashayana ngebunono nobe ngekufutsana. Logwaja nebucili bakhe, utse kucale impunzi ngobe ayati kutsi inenhlitiyo lenhle, itomshaya ngekunakekela.

### **(iv) Umphumela**

Umphumela kwaba kulimala kwempunzi kabi, ngemva kwekuba ifutfwe ngulogwaja ubonakala lapha:

*"Waludvonsa luswati logwaja, washaya kwadzabuka sikhumba. Yazuba yabheka etulu. Yatsi ibuka sandla yasibona sinengati."*

(Makhanya 2007: 71)

Yalimala kakhulu impunzi kwavela kwaphela umdlalo, yavele yabhekisa emabombo kayo, lapho ifike yalandzisa umkayo ngalesehlakalo lesimvelele.

### **(v) Bucili**

Bucili balojwaja bekutsi angamchazeli umngani wakhe kutsi kushaywana njani kulomdlalo. Logwaja abe ati kamhlophe kutsi yena uhloseni ngalomdlalo. Kungako nje angakamchasiseli umngani wakhe kutsi lomdlalo udlalwa ngayiphi indlela. Logwaja wamane watsi abadlale ngekushayana ngeluswati:

*Asidlale ngekushayana ngeluswati. Kutawucala wena ungishaye bese name ngiyakushaya. Yavuma impunzi. Yalutsatsa luswati yashaya logwaja ngeluvelo. Yacedza. Kwase kuba litfuba laLogwaja kutsi ashaye impunzi. Waludvonsa luswati logwaja, washaya kwadzabuka sikhumba.*

(Makhanya 2007: 71)

Siphindze savetelwa bucili bempunzi, lapho ifuna kubamba logwaja itiphindziselele. Impunzi yatjela umkayo kutsi uma logwaja afika abotsi ufile ngobe ophe kakhulu emva kwekuba amshayile. Impunzi beyifuna kutenta sengatsi ifile kute kutsi uma

logwaja asondzela dvutane nayo imbambe bese iyatiphindziselela. Lobucili abuzange busebente ngobe logwaja asilwane lesihlakaniphe kakhulu.

Wenta bucili naye logwaja kutsi akhone kutfolo kutsi ingabe umngani wakhe ufe cobo yini, wabese utsi:

*Mine ngati kutsi uma impunzi ifile iphakamisa umlente.*

(Makhanya 2007: 72)

Akukacaciswa kahle enganekwaneni kepha kusobala kutsi impunzi ibese iphakamisa lowo mlente ngobe kubese kusuka lolukhulu lutfuli tilwane tigijimisana.

**(vi) Kubaleka**

Kwabaleka logwaja agijinyiswa ngumngane wakhe, ngemva kwekuba amdzabule sikhumba ngeluswati. Phela impunzi besezilimele kakhulu ize icitseka nengati.

*Yatsi iyalwa, wabaleka logwaja. Tagijimisana, sekusuke lolukhulu lutfuli. Logwaja sekamise tindlebe nemsidlana. logwaja chwi! Chwi! Nyamalaliyani emehlweni empunzi.*

(Makhanya 2007: 72)

Yabese iba nelisu lekutsi, kuncono sale iya kayo impunzi iyotekela umkaya kutsi umngani wayo uyenteni. Yaba nelisu lekutsi itente shengatsi ifile uma kufika logwaja, itokhona nayo kutiphindziselela.

**(vii) Kulandzela**

Impunzi yetama kulandzela logwaja kepha ayizange imbambe. Wagijima logwaja amise tindlebe nemsidlana wakhe. Kusenjalo wavele wanyamalala emehlweni empunzi.

### **(viii) Sifundvo**

Lapha sitfola sifundvo sekutsi uma ungumuntfu unemngani ungabomtsemba kakhulu. Umuntfu kumele ahlale ati kutsi akusiyo yonkhe intfo nome lisu lelichamuka nemngani wakhe, lelitoba nemphumela lomuhle emphilweni yakhe.

Kulamalanga lesiphila kuwo, bantfu labanyenti ikakhulu bantfu labasha batitfola baselusizini ngenca yebangani babo. Labanyenti badla tidzakwamiva ngobe bafakwa bangani babo. Bakhona labatsengisa imitimba yabo ngobe bafakwe bangani babo. Kulesinye sikhatsi, umuntfu uye ente intfo noma ngabe iyimbi kangakanani kute atotsandvwa nobe abe sezingeni leli umngani wakhe lakulo.

Njengayo impunzi, beyimetsamba iphindze imtsandza umngani wayo. Kungako yamshaya kancane ngobe imvela futsi ingafuni kutsi umngani wayo alimale. Yenta njena nje impunzi ayati kutsi logwaja, umngani wayo lomkhulu uyifihlele indvuku emcubeni.

### **4.8.2. TINGULUBE**

#### **(i) Simonchanti**

Simonchanti besisihle kakhulu ngobe tilwane betihlalisene kahle tiphindze titsandzana. Letingulube letintsatfu, lekunguMnyamane, Mbovane Kanye naMhlosheni bekutsi njalo uma kusile tihambe kanye tilandzelana. Betitsandzana kakhulu ngobe betilamana, futsi tihlanganiswa nakutsi tonkhe tiyatihluphekela. Kungako nje betingashiyani ngobe betihamba kanye kanye setiyozama lokuya ngasetfunjini; emashica.

#### **(ii) Insweleko**

Insweleko lenkhulu lapha bekukudla kuto tonkhe tilwane. Tingulube betihlala tilandzelana tifuna lokuya ngasetfunjini kantsi nelibhubesi nalo latentu umngane waletingulube, lenta nemasu shengatsi lentela letingulube kantsi cha! Nalo beselibona inyama. Tingulube nato ngekunganaki tacabanga kutsi libhubesi lita nembono lomuhle ngobe nembala lifuna kutisita, tingaboni kutsi libhubesi lita nelisu lelihle, lelitawusita lona kutsi lititfolele inyama malula.

### **(iii) Umphumela**

Umphumela waba mubi kakhulu, tingulube letimbili talahlekelwa imiphefumulo yato, tidliwa libhubesi. Lafika kuMnyamana lamyenga latsi limphatsele emashica, akaphume ehhokweni atowatsatsa. Lavele Lacedza ngaye libhubesi Mnyamane. Lenta sona lesa futsi kuMbovane, lametfusa ngekutsi uma angaphumeli ngaphandle litawushisa lendlu yaMbovane lebeyakhiwe ngetjani. Eva loko Mbovana wasala watinikela ebhubesini. Kwaba kuphela kwakhe njalo.

Tafa kabuhlungu kanjalo tingulube letimbili, tibulawa libhubesi. NgeSiswati kutsiwa umuntfu lomubi ufela emisebentini yakhe lemibi. Libhubesi nalo lafa kabuhlungu, lihlatjwa ngemapulango esivalo saMhlosheni. Phela libhubesi leli beselifuna kucedza ngaletingulube letintsatfu. Beselitidlile leti letimbili sekusele yinye; Mhlosheni. Mhlosheni wenta yonkhe imitamo kutsi akubalekele kufa, abulawa libhubesi njengabomnakabo, kungako nje agcine salibulele libhubesi.

### **(iv) Bucili**

Bucili belibhubesi bekutsi lente kutsi letingulube tingahlali ndzawonye, kute litokhona kutinyonyobela liphindze litidle ngayinye.

*Langa limbe letingulube tahlangana nelibhubesi. Lelibhubesi latibuta kutsi titi hluphekiselani? "Siyatihluphekisa?" Kubuta ingulube. "Aniboni kutsi niatihluphekisa." "cha." Sengiyanitjela-ke. Niyahlupheka, kuchuba Libhubesi. Aninandzawo yekufihla inhloko nobe likhaya lelikahle lekukhosela. Nentiwa yini ningakhi kube nguloyo akhe wakhe umuti?"* (Makhanya 2007: 76)

Kungati kufana nekungaboni, tingulube atizange tibone kutsi kukhona lokushaya emanti. Uma ngabe Libhubesi lifisa kutsi tingulube tibe nendzawo yato yekufihla inhloko kungani ingatitjeli kutsi takhe umuti munye lapho titawuhlala khona tonkhe njengobe titsandzana kudzela lowatiko.

Lobu bucili bekuhlukanisa letingulube lalisebentela kahle libhubesi ngobe belikhona kutingenela kakhle letingulube, lititfolo kahle ngayinye ngayinye.

## **(v) Kungabikhona**

Ingulube yesitsatfu; Mhlosheni bekangekho ensimini lapho beyitsembisene nelibhubesi kutsi titawuhlangana khona. Waba nelisu Mhlosheni lekutsi avuke lokwa kuseluvivi ayokha lawo mabhontjisi libhubesi belimeme kutsi bayokha wona. Kwentele kutsi uma lifika yena abe sekabuya khona.

*Ngakusasa ekuseni Mhlosheni wacondza kuleyonsimu ngobe abeyati lapho ikhona. Wakha latawukhona kuwetfwala emabhontjisi wanonopha wacondza endlini yakhe. Ekuseni lefika libhubesi litewulandza Mhlosheni kutsi kuyiwe emasimini. Sengifikile asihambe Mhlosheni. Ngibuya khona lapho. Saluhamba wedvwa.*

(Makhanya 2006: 79)

Wakwenta loku Mhlosheni emahlandla aze aba matsatfu. Kulapho wagcila salibulala khona libhubesi.

## **(vi) Kutitfoba**

Tingulube tatitfoba kakhulu, tititfobela libhubesi ikakhulu Mnyamane naMbovana. Leti tingulube betilesaba libhubesi tiphindze tiletsemba kakhulu. Sitsatse Mnyamane njengesibonelo; bekesaba, atfukile ngesikhatsi libhubesi limbitela ngaphandle kwelihhoko lakhe, kepha watitfoba noma nje emadvolo aceka waya khona lapho wanikela khona ngemphilo yakhe.

Kwaphindza kwenteka sona lesa kuMbovana, lapho limfikela libhubesi limtjela kahle kutsi lifuna kumudla. Litsi Mbovane akaphumele ngaphandle kungenjalo litawushisa lendlu. Wetfuka wavele watinikela ekufeni Mbovane.

## **(vii) Kubaleka**

Kwabaleka Mhlosheni acoshwa libhubesi. Mhlosheni waba nelisu lekutsi aphosele libhubesi emabhontjisi. Wawaphosela khashane kwalesihlahla bekagibele kuso entela kutsi uma libhubesi lilandza emabhontjisi yena atokhona kwehla esihlahleni, abaleke aye kakhe. Nembala kwenteka njalo, litse uma lijikisa inhloko libhubesi labona

Mhlosheni abaleka ngemagonso lamakhulukati, lasho limsala ngemuva. Wabaleka Mhlosheni waze wayongena kakhe endlini.

### **(viii) Kulandzela**

Mhlosheni walandzelwa libhubesi ngesikhatsi abaleka. Bekabaleka ngematubane lamakhulu Mhlosheni ngobe ati kutsi libhubesi alikalungi lifuna kumudla, njengobe lidle bafowabo. Wanele kubona kutsi libhubesi linake emabhontjisi, wasubatsa ngematubane salibangise kakhe. Litse kubona libhubesi kutsi Mhlosheni uyabaleka, lavele layekela emabhontjisi lamgijimisa. Lamgijimisa libhubesi layomngenisa kakhe, labese livinjwa sivalo lesamshaya emapulango aphukela enhloko yalo kwaba kuphela kwalo libhubesi.

### **(ix) Sifundvo**

Lenganekwane inesifundvo lesitsi uma ungumntfu ungabomtsemba lomunye umntfu lowehlukile kunawe ngobe akutsembisa tisombululo tetinkinga takho. Kungako nje kubalulekile kutsi ucale utfole kutsi loyo mntfu lokusitako uyozuzani ngemva kwekuba asombulule yakho inkinga. Njengato tingulube nelibhubesi titilwane letehluke kakhulu, tingulube bekumele titibute kutsi libhubesi lifunani kumbe lona liyozuzani ngemva kwekuba libatele nelicebo lelihle kangaka. Tsemba litje.

## **4.8.3. NANGO-KE UMUNTFU**

### **(i) Simonchanti**

Simonchanti besingasisihle kahle kulenganekwane, sitfole tilwane tiphisheke ngekuphikisana. Imfene nemvundla tiphikisana ngemuntfu. Umvundla utjela imfene kutsi umntfu muhle, uhlakaniphile futsi unemandla, bese kutsi Imfene yona iyaphikisa itsi umntfu angeke ahlakaniphe aphindze abe nemandla njengayo. Taphikisana tilwane taze tahamba tifuna kuyotibonela umntfu ngewato emehlo. Loku bekwenta imfene kutsi ifune kumbona umntfu, kutsi yona beyati kutsi ngiyo lehlakaniphile, lenhle futsi lenemandla. Kungako kwaba matima kakhulu kutsi yetsembe kutsi ukhona longengca yona.

## **(ii) Insweleko**

Insweleko bekukubona umuntfu, kute Imfene itociniseka kutsi loko lokushiwo umvundla ngemuntfu kuliciniso. Imfene beyingamati umuntfu kepha beyiva betsi ngaye. Umvundla watjela Imfene kutsi umuntfu uncono kakhulu kunayo. Umuntfu muhle ute lukhobo njengemfene, umuntfu uhlakaniphile kwengca Imfene, futsi umuntfu unemandla kwengca Imfene. Loku kwayitfukutselisa kakhulu Imfene kwaze kwayenta kutsi nakanjani kufanele imbone umuntfu. Kwabekwa lilanga lapho totimbili tilwane titawuhamba tifune umuntfu timtfole.

## **(iii) Umphumela**

Umphumela waba mubi kakhulu ngobe Imfene yashaywa yacishe yafa ibulawa ngumuntfu. NgeSiswati sala kutjelwa sibona ngemopho; Imfene ngabe ayizange yalimala ngendlela leyalimala ngayo. Ngabe yalalela loku beyitjelwe kona ngemuntfu, kepha yona yatsi ifuna kutibonela ngemehlo futsi ifuna kukhomba umuntfu kutsi yona ihlakaniphe kakhulu futsi inemandla kwengca umuntfu.

*"Mvundla! Nguye umuntfu lo? Lohlakaniphile kwendlula mine? Lomuhle kwendlula mine?" Waphendvula Umvundla watsi: "Mfene! Mfene! Nguye-ke umuntfu lo, lohlakaniphe kwendlula wena, lonemandla lendlula akho, lomuhle kwendlula wena." Imfene yatseleka ngemakhumelo ejaheni. Lavika lijaha, layiphonsa etidvokolwaneni indvuku. Layivundlisa kanyenti etimbanjeni. Layiphonsa enhloko kanyenti. Yakhala bucandvucandvu Imfene. Layishaya lijaha yahluleka nekuvuka phasi. Umvundla bewugcumagcuma eceleni utsi: "Aphi emandla akho? Kuphi kuhlakanipha kwakho? Nango-ke umuntfu!"*

(Makhanya 2007: 66)

## **(iv) Kutitfoba**

Kwatitfoba umvundla kakhulu ngekutsi uhambe nemfene iyomkhomba umuntfu. Umvundla besewuyichazele Imfene ngemuntfu kepha ayizange ikholwe, noma kunjalo awuzange ulilahle litsawula Umvundla. Wahamba nayo, wayoyikhomba umuntfu. Ekuhambeni kwaletilwane, betihlangana nebantfu Imfene ihle ibuta kutsi



ngabe nguye umuntfu lona na? Bewungapheli emandla umvundla, ngekuchazela Imfene ngemuntfu, taze letilwane totiimbili tahlangana naye umuntfu.

**(v) Sifundvo**

Sifundvo lapha kutsi; uma utjelwa ngebungoti baleka. Uma utjelwa kutsi umlilo uyashisa ungafaki ligalo ngobe utawusha. Njengayo Imfene kube yalalela umvundla ngabe ayizange ishaywe kangaka.

**4.8.4. LUFUDVU NEBUBHIBHI**

**(i) Simonchanti**

Inganekwane icala tilwane tiyaphikisana. Tiphikisana ngekutsi ngusiphi silwane lesinematubane kwengca lesinye. Taphikisana tilwane taze tatsatsa sincumo sekutsi kube nemncintiswano. Kwabekwa indlovu kutsi kube ngiyo letawususa umdlalo bese indlulamitsi yona ibuke silwane lesitawuphumelela.

**(ii) Insweleko**

Intfo lebeyidzingeke lapha kutsi tilwane tincintisane kute kube sobala kutsi ngusiphi silwane lesinematubane kwengca lesinye. Kuze kwentiwe lona mncintiswano kutsi bubhi butsi bona bunematubane kwengca lufudvu, kantsi nelufudvu nalo lutsi lona lunematubane kwengca bubhibhi. Lona mncintiswano wabonwa njengendlela lencono yekuletsa sisombululo salenkinga.

**(iii) Umphumela**

Umphumela kwaba kuphumelela kwelufudvu kulomjako bewubekiwe. Lufudvu phela latilungiselela ngembi kwalomjako, kepha bubhimbi bona abuzange butihluphe ngobe bati kutsi bona bunematubane lamakhulu. Lagijima ngekutikhandla lokukhulu lufudvu, kantsi bubhibhi bona bushaya kahle, buve buma endleleni budla emabele. Lakhipha litubane lekugcina lufudvu, bubhibhi butse kucedza kudla batumeka ngebutfongo. Kwaba kuphumelela kwelufudvu loko ngobe butse buvuka; lufudvu selifikile lapho umjako uphelela khona.

#### **(iv) Kutitfoba**

Lufudvu lwatitfoba ngembi kwekuba luyongenela lomncintiswano. Bubhibhi bahleka lufudvu kabuhlungu, ngesikhatsi lutjela bubhibhi kutsi lona lutabushiya ngematubane. Phela lufudvu belutama kukhombisa kutimisela ngalomjako, kepha aluzange luphelelwe ngemandla ngalokuhlekwa kabuhlungu lufudvu.

*"Bayasho bubhibhi kutsi unematubane, kepha mine angeke ungishiye ngisho sewutsandza," kusho lufudvu ngekutigcabha, lukhombisa kutsi lentfo leluyishoko luyisho ngenhlitiyo yayo yonkhe. Bahleka bubhibhi nabuva lamavi, behluleka nekuwaphendvula masinyane."*

(Makhanya 2006: 75)

#### **(v) Sifundvo**

Akusibo bonkhe bantfu labangaphumeleli ngobe basuke batehluleki. Bantfu labanemakhono, labahlakaniphile babese batsatsa tintfo kancane, bese kutsi labo labangenamakhono kube ngibo labaphumelelako. Uva bantfu sebatsi: "Sona lesa sehluleki sifike njani lapha sikhona" kantsi cha! Kutimisela kuyamenta umuntfu aphumelele agcine afike lapho bantfu bebangacabangi kutsi angafinyelela khona futsi nalapho naye bebangacabangi kutsi angahle afinyelele khona.

Imphumelelo akusiyo imvelo, kepha imphumelelo ivela lapho umuntfu asebente ngekutikhandla khona. Kuyenteka kutsi umntfwana lohlakaniphile, lovisisa aphindze akhone kwenta umsebenti lula afeyile uma kuphela umnyaka. Kuyenteka futsi kutsi umntfwana lotsatsa sikhatsi kuvisisa kube nguyeyi lophumelelako uma kuphela umnyaka ngobe usuke asebente ngekutikhandla kusukela ekucaleni kuze kuyoba sekupheleni kwemnyaka.

Uma sibuka kulenganekwane; bubhibhi silwane lesinematubane kakhulu kwengca lufudvu. Kungako nje abuzange butihluphe nangemalungiselelo ngobe bati kahle kutsi lufudvu lute ematubane. Noma bubona bubhibhi lapha emjakweni kutsi lufudvu likhiphe lelikhulu litubane, akuzange kubuhluphe loko ngobe bebutatsela lufudvu phasi kakhulu kepha ekugcineni kwaphumelela lona lufudvu.

#### **4.8.5. INGWENYA NESIBINDZI SEMFENE**

##### **(i) Simonchanti**

Simonchanti sivele ngetindlela letehlukene kulenganekwane. Kwekucala sitfolo simo singasisihle ekhatsi emfuleni ekhaya lengwenya ngobe igulelwa ngumkayo. Lokugula kwalomkayo kwayiphatsa kabi kakhulu ngobe beyimkhonte kakhulu futsi kunguye kuphela emphilweni yayo.

Simo sesibili sona sivetelwe kahle, kutsi singasho kutsi tilwane betihleli kahle titsandzana. Loko kubonakala ngekutsi ikhonile ingwenya kuyobhula egedleni indzundzu, futsi kubonakele budlelwane lobuhle lapho ikhuluma netimfene. Tilwane betijabulelana tingakhombisi wesabana.

##### **(ii) Insweleko**

Insweleko bekusibindzi semfene. Ingwenya yatjelwa kutsi ingatfolo sibindzi semfene bese isinika ligedla isisebente ngembi kwekuba umkayo asidle utawuphila. Kungako nje yaphuma butimba iyotingela yona Imfene kutsi kutokhishwa lesibindzi kulashwe lomkayo lemtsandza kakhulu:

*"Cha! Mnumzane ngwenya akukubi kangako ngobe naku usheshe wasukumela etulu." Kuyakhanya kutsi bakini bakubhekile. Kufanele uhambe ufune sibindzi sabakaMntolo."*

(Bhiya 2005: 33)

##### **(iii) Umyalo**

Umyalo wabekwa yindzundzu kutsi ingwenya kumele iletse sibindzi semfene kute itosisebenta bese lomfati wayo uyasidla atewuphila. Loko bekusho kutsi ingwenya ihambe iyewutingela imfene iyibulale bese ikhipha sibindzi sayo. Yenta njengobe itjeliwe ingwenya mane nje yahlushwa buwula lebeyinawo.

Ifike ekhaya layo yatjela umkayo kutsi iyabuya isayofuna sibindzi semfene njengekusho kwenyanga. Ihamba igudla umfula. Loku vele lapha elugwini kunemahlatsi lamnyama netimfene nato atibutwa utikhandza titidlalela emitsini. Isanoma ingwenya itsi gagaga buso nebuso nenkunzi yelikhondze:

*Siyabonana mnunzane mfene, kubingelela ingwenya ngenjabulo. Yebo wena wakangwane. Ingabe ucale nini kuhamba ngaphandle emantini? Kusho imfene inganaki lutfo.*

*Ivume imfene noma ngekhatsi kwala kutsi ihambe. Yavunyiswa imfene kutsi kukhona tonkhe tibiliboco, bofecela imbala yinala. Yehle emtsini Imfene igibele emhlane wengwenya itsi ne inkonkoshele kute ingaphunyuki emfuleni. Wululu ingwenya ingena emantini intjweza nemfene emhlanga wayo. Ihamba Imfene noko emadloti akaMntolo kutsi litje lime ngelutsi Nkambose wababa. Ive nemtimba wayo uyishiya kancane, kusikitela tinwele enhloko. Icinge sibindzi, itsi seyitawubona khona.*

*Kutse nasebasekhatsi nekhatsi nesitiba semfula, ingwenya ikhulume ibhekise imfene ihleka itsi, "Maye ungisitile mhlobo wami." Phela mnumzane Mntolo, mine ngigulelwa ngumkami. Manje kumele atfole sibindzi sakho siyosetjentwa yinyanga yelaphe ngaso umkami. Utawuphila angadla sona." Ikhuluma njena ingwenya ngobe ibona kutsi kute lengakwenta imfene lapha emantini ngobe ayikwati kuhlamba.*

(Bhiya 2005: 34)

#### **(iv) Umphumela**

Umphumela kube kufa kwemfati wengwenya. Umkayo wafa ngalobuwula bengwenya bekutsi itjele imfene kutsi kahle kahle ifuna sibindzi sayo. Ingwenya bekumele ibindze ingasho lutfo baze bayofika ekhaya kumkayo, kungenteka yena bekati kutsi akuna sibindzi lesihlala esihlahleni. Ingwenya yatsemba lamanga beyiwatjelwa yimfene, yavele yajika phakatsi kwemfula bangakafiki kayo. Yaphindzela emuva, elusentseni lwemfula ipheleketela imfene kuyolandza sibindzi sayo. Itse kuva kutsi akunasibindzi lesihlala esihlahleni yajika. Kulapha yakhandza umkayo safile atungeletwe timphungane.

#### **(v) Bucili**

Bucili buvele kabili kulena nganekwane:

- a. Bucili bengwenya, bekutsi ikhone kuyenga imfene ngekutsi inemcimbi kayo, ngako-ke imema tonkhe tinini tayo kutsi tite emcimbini wayo:

*"Siyabonana mnunzane mfene," kubingelela ingwenya ngenjabulo. "Yebo wena wakangwane." Ingabe ucale nini kuhamba ngaphandle emantini? Kusho Imfene inganaki lutfo. Kufanele umangale mhlobo wami. Ungibona ngiphume emantini nje kungobe ngihamba ngimema bonkhe bahlobo bami njengawe kutsi batongibungatela edzilini lengilentele lapha ekhaya. Bese ngitsi kuncono ngicale ngawe njengemhlobo wami lomkhulu lesihlalisana kahle naye kulesifundza salomfula," Kuphendula ingwenya ngemoya lopholile incenga imfene. "Uhambe kabi-ke mhlobo wami ngobe tsine bakaMntolo asikwati kuhlamba," kuphendvula imfene. Cha, ungasabi mhlobo wami. Utawumema emhlane wami, ngihlambe nawe site siyewufika emtini wami. Kutawutsi kungaphela umcimbi ngikubuyise mnganami."*

(Bhiya 2005: 34)

- b. Bucili besibli buvela lapho imfene iyenga ingwenya kutsi sibindzi sayo sisele esihlahleni lapho sihlala khona:

**(vi) Kutfumba**

Ingwenya yatfumba imfene, yayiyenga yatsi inelidzili ngako-ke ihamba imema tonkhe tinini tayo. Imfene yajabula yafa nayiva kutsi kutoba kunekudla lokunyenti kakhulu, ikakhulukati bofecela. Ingwenya beyitjelwe ligedla kutsi kumele itfole sibindzi semfene itosisebenta bese kunikwa logulako. Iyotsi kudla leso sibindzi bese uyaphila.

**(vii) Kusindzisa**

Imfene yatisindzisa ekubulaweni yingwenya, ibulawele sibindzi sayo. Kuhlakanipha kwayo ngiko lekwayisindzisa ngobe batse sebasemkhatsini kwemfula imfene yatjelwa kutsi akunalidzili lemenywe kulo kepha liya kuyobulawa kukhishwe sibindzi sayo ngobe kudzingeka sona ekulapheni umfati wengwenya.

Imfene yatisindzisa ngekutsi icambe emanga itsi, sibindzi sayo asihlali emtimbeni wayo kepha sihlala esihlahleni. Yatsi kuncono ingwenya iyiphekeletele emuva lapho iyitsetse khona kute itawugibela esihlahleni itsatse lesi sibindzi. Kwaba kusindza kwayo imfene, yabese itjela ingwenya kutsi ilibele yake yasibonaphi sibindzi lesihlala esihlahleni.

### **(viii) Kwephula**

Ingwenya yephula setsembiso emfeneni sekutsi iyimema elidzilini. Imfene nayo ngekungati yavumela etulu uma iva lesimemo sasedzilini futsi yajatjuliswa kakhulu kutsi tibiliboco tiyobe tigcwele. Ivuma nje ayati kutsi leyo indlela yekuyiheha:

*Kutse nasebasekhatsi nekhatsi nesitiba semfula, ingwenya ikhulume ibhekise emfeneni ihleka itsi, maye ungisitile mhlobo wami. Phela mnumzane Mntolo, mine ngigulelwa ngumkami. Manje kumele atfole sibindzi sakho siyosetjentwa yinyanga yelaphe ngaso umkami. Utawuphila angadla sona." Ikhuluma njena ingwenya ngobe ibona kutsi kute lengakwenta imfene lapha emantini ngobe ayikwati kuhlamba.* (Bhiya 2005: 34)

### **(ix) Kutitfoba**

Yatitfoba imfene noma seyiva kutsi yetfukele kufa kepha ayizange ikhombise loko kwetfuka kumngane wayo Ngwenya. Batse kungena emfuleni yeva imfene kutsi umtiba wayo awuvumi. Ive sengatsi tinwele tayo tiyasephuka, kepha yabeketela ngobe ingafuni kujabhisa umngane wayo kantsi futsi nayo ititsandza letimnandzi. Yabeketela kutsi baye kuyofika khona ekhaya lemngani wayo.

### **(x) Kuphunyuka**

Imfene yaphunyuka emlonyeni wetingwenya, yabese isindziswa kuhlakanipha kwayo. Ingwenya phela beyitjela imfene emaciniso ngoba ibona kutsi akukho loku imfene ingasatisita ngako ngobe phela sebasekhatsi kwemfula kantsi futsi bakaMntolo abakwati kuhlamba. Imfene yasindziswa ngulobo bucili:

*Ichubeke imfene itsi, mane sewente liphutsa mhlobo wami wangangitjeli sisesuka ekhaya. Phela tsine baka Mntolo asihlali nesibindzi setfu, sihlala etulu esihlahleni. Lokuncono asivele sijike sisilandze njengobe ngiyeva kutsi ucakekile, umkakho uyafa,” kusho imfene itibambile, ingakhombisi kutsi yetfukile. Nembala ingwenya iphendvuke ihlambe ibuyele emuva lapho bachamuke khona. Nemfene inkonkoshele kulamavava esikhumba sengwenya kute ingawi. Ifike Ingwenya elusentseni lwemfula lapho igibelise khona imfene, ime. Yehle imfene isuke lapho igibele esihlahleni ihleke kakhulu ihheletele ingwenya. Silima ndzini! wake wakuvaphi kutsi sibindzi asihlali kumnikati. Sibindzi sami silapha ngekhatsi etibilini tami.*

(Bhiya 2005: 35)

#### **(xi) Sifundvo**

Lapha sitfola sifundvo sekutsi uma ungumuntfu uboshesha ucabange, loko kutakwenta uphumelele esikhatsini lesinyenti njengayo imfene. Imfene bese vele ibuke kufa ngemehlo kepha kuhlakanipha kwayo kwayisindzisa. Imfene yatjela ingwenya kutsi kuncono bajike babuyele emuva ngobe inhliyo yayo ihlala esihlahleni. Leli lisu ilicabange nje khona lapho uma seyitjelwa emaciniso ngalelidzili beyimenyelwe lona.

Lesinye sifundvo lesisitfola kulenganekwane kutsi uma ungumuntfu akukafaneli usheshe ukhombise kwetfuka kwakho. Phela ingwenya ngabe yabona kutsi imfene yetfukile, ngabe ayizange yetsembe kutsi sibindzi sayo sihlala esihlahleni. Yetsenjiswa yindlela imfene beyikhuluma ngayo futsi ikhombisa kutsi itimisele kuyisita.

Sifundvo lesisitfola kulenganekwane kutsi uboyilalela imiva yakho. Imfene umtimba wayo wayitjela kutsi kubi lapho iya khona, yona yacinisa inhloko ngobe icabange tibiliboco. Yeva imfene sengatsi tinwele tayo tiyasephuka, yeva futsi sengatsi umtimba wayo uyayishiya kepha yangakunaki konkhe loko. Bekumele yale itjele umngani wayo kutsi ayiphumeleli nome itawuhamba nayo esikhatsini lesitako.

#### **4.8.6. LOHHEYA**

##### **(i) Simonchanti**

Simo besisihle ngoba tilwane betihlala ngekuvana. Kungekho kutsi tilwane tikhetsane. Njengetinkhukhu nalohheya, letitilwane betiphilisana kahle. Kungekho kusabana, kungatsembani kanye nekutondzana. Kutsi simonchanti besisihle kufakazelwa kutsi, lohheya bekaya ngesheya kwemfula ayewufuna lokuya ngasetfunjini lakhe netinkhukhu leti betimgadzela emacandza akhe. Tinkhukhu nato betingenankinga tasale tawagadza emacandza ngalobukhulu bunono.

##### **(ii) Insweleko**

Bekusikhatsi sendlala ngako-ke insweleko lapha bekukudla. Tilwane letifana nalohheya, livukutfu, imphangela kanye naletinye betihamba tiyewutingela khashane kakhulu kunalapho betihlala khona ngenca yaso somiso. Tinkhukhu-ke tona betisala ekhaya tigadze emacandza alohheya ngobe tingakhoni kundiza libanga lelidze.

##### **(iii) Umyalo**

Umyalo wabekwa ngulohheya kutsi tinkhukhu tisale timgadzele emacandza akhe:

*Kwenteka ngalelinye lilanga yandiza libanga lelidze yayawufuna kudla khashane nelihlatsi. Yashiya umbiko wekutsi: "tinkhukhu nibongigadzela emacandza ami ahlale aphephile."* (Mavuso 2006: 64)

##### **(iv) Umphumela**

Umphumela waba mubi kakhulu. Emacandza alohheya adliwa yimfeti kantsi netinkhukhu nato tatsatfwa yindvodza tsite yaya kuyotifuya. Utse afika ekhaya lohheya watfola emacandza akhe angekho, kwaba sobala kutsi adliwe. Watsi ukhayikhayita tinkhukhu nato betongekho. Watfukutsela kakhulu lohheya ngobe acabanga kutsi tinkhukhu tidle emacandza akhe cedze tabaleka:

*Watifungatsa tinkhukhu waze watifola setifuyiwe. Watsi, "benitihlobo tami kodvwa nyalo senititsa tami. Ngako-ke ngiyakuwahlwitsa emantjwele enu ngiwadle."* (Mavuso 2006: 66)



### **(v) Kutfumba**

Indvodza tsite yatfumba tinkhukhu yayotifuya. Ititfumba letinkhukhu nje tetfuke tiyafa ngobe emacandza alohheya adliwe yimfeti. Phela tinkhukhu bese tetfuke kakhulu ngobe naku emacandza sadliwe ngemva kwekuba lohheya aticela kahle kutsi timgadzele wona ngobe yena aseyawuzama kudla khashane. Atizange tibe nenkinga tinkhukhu nalesicelo, tatsembisa nekutsi titawagadza emacandza. Tacakeka lapho lilanga selishonile lohheya angabonakali. Tabese tibona kuncono kutsi tihambe timfuna. Luhambo lwato aluzange lube yimphumelelo ngobe tonkhe tilwane betitsi atikahlangani naye. Tabese tiyahamba tibuyela emuva tinkhukhu kulapho tatfola kutsi emacandza enkhukhu awekho, taphindze tehlelwa lishwa lekutfunjwa yindvodza tsite iya kuyofuya.

### **(vi) Kungabikhona**

Tinkhukhu betingekho ngesikhatsi imfeti idla emacandza enkhukhu. Tamangala kakhulu nato uma tifika ekhaya kukhala libhungane:

*"Tatsi tifika nje ehlatsini takhandza kutsi emacandza bekunemfeti. Titsite tisamangele kwachamuka umnumzane lotsite watibamba tonkhe wahamba nato wayakutifuya."*

(Mavuso 2006: 66)

### **(vii) Sifundvo**

Lapha sitfola sifundvo lesitsi uma ungumuntfu ubotsembeka. Tinkhukhu tacelwa kutsi tigadze emacandza alohheya, tavuma kepha tahamba tashiya lamacandza odwana. Lohheya bekati kutsi emacandza akhe akakaphephi uma asele odwana kungako wacela tinkhukhu kutsi timgadzele wona. Kunekutsi tigadze emacandza alohheya aze abuye taphuma tinkhukhu tiyofuna lohheya lokhonako kutivikela nekutinakekela. Uma ungumuntfu ubogcina tetsembiso ngekutsi wente loko losuke ecelwe kona, ulindze kuze kufike emaphetselweni aleso sicelo kuze kungatoba nekutisola.

#### **4.8.7. LIBHUBESI NALOGWAJA**

##### **(i) Simonchanti**

Sivetelwe libhubesi, inkhosi yetilwane lengakaphatseki kahle emtimbeni. Lelibhubesi belondzile, londziswa yindlala njengoba beligula futsi seliluphele belingasakhoni kuya ehlatsini liyotitingelela kute litfole lokuya ngasetfunjini. Kusobala kutsi beselitihlalele lapho kalo lilindzele lilanga lalo lekufa.

Siphindze savetelwa lolunye luhlangotsi lwesimonchanti, kutsi besingasisibi kangako. Logwaja wabona kutsi inkhosi yetilwane iyahlupheka. Wabona kutsi kuncono ete nelisu lekutsi litfole kudla. Logwaja bekati kahle kamhlophe kutsi kuvuka kwenkhosi kuyobe kuvuka kwakhe kulelo lisu beketa nalo.

##### **(ii) Insweleko**

Insweleko bekukudla, libhubesi belidzinga lelingakudla, noko phela libhubesi lisilwane lesidla inyama kuphela. Inkinga kutsi beseligugile, lingasakhoni kuya ehlatsini liyewutingela.

Logwaja naye bekabulawa yindlala kantsi yena usilwane lesincane lesite emandla ekubulala letinye tilwane njengelibhubesi. Kungako weta nelisu lekutsi yena nelibhubesi batfole kudla. Licebo leleta nalogwaja lasebenta kakhulu, tintfo tonakala lapho libhubesi ligodvuka nayo yonkhe lenyama.

##### **(iii) Umyalo**

Umyalo wabekwa ngulogwaja kutsi libhubesi litente sengatsi lifile, yena utawubita tilwane atitjele kutsi tite titewubona umhlolo:

*"Ubotilalisa phasi ucume, ushimphilike kube sengatsi uyafa. Mine ngitawuhamba ngimemeta ngitjela tonkhe tilwane kutsi atiphutfume titewubona umhlolo, libhubesi liyafa." Lavuma ngenhloko libhubesi litsakasela lisu lalogwaja. Wachubeka logwaja watsi: "kutawutsi lapho setigcwele indlu ngimemete ngikuvuse". Utawuvuka-ke utentele matsandza"*

(Mthethwa 2014:38)

#### **(iv) Umphumela**

Umphumela waba kufa. Libhubesi lafa kabuhlungu libulawa sangcotfo, ngemuva kwekuba ligovuke nenyama lanika logwaja tikhunjana, imisidlana nemasonjwana. Kwamtfukutselisa kakhulu logwaja loko, wasitwa kutsi usilwane lesinemasu:

weva buhlungu logwaja wahlala phasi wacabanga lisu lekuya ebhubesini. Kusuka lapho logwaja watsi ebhubesini:

*Hheyi mngani, asifulele lendlu yetfu khona ingetukonakala inyama yetfu, nali nelitulu lihlomile." Lavumela etulu libhubesi ngoba liyibona lebeyita nelitulu. Kwajutjwa tjani kwagawulwa tintfonga, logwaja wagibela etulu wabopha, wafulela. Libhubesi lona laliloku litfutsetela tjani linika logwaja. Wevakala logwaja asatsi: "Gibela mngani wami utengibambisa." Logwaja wabamba umsila walo wawutsi mfi! wawubophela eluphahleni lwendlu. Lamemeta libhubesi latsi: "Kahle gwaja kungincinta!" logwaja watsi: "angikuncinti bhubesi. Ngisita wena njalo ngobe utawukuwa. Cinisela, sitawusheshe sicedze nali nelitulu selikhona" lavuma libhubesi.* (Mthethwa 2014: 39)

#### **(v) Bucili**

Bucili balogwaja bekutsi ente licebo lekutsi libhubesi litfole kudla. Logwaja watjela libhubesi ngalelisu lanalo lekutsi litfole inyama njengobe seliluphele, ligula futsi lingasakhoni kuyotingela. Logwaja watjela libhubesi kutsi utawubita tilwane atitjele kutsi inkhosi yetilwane ifile, ngako-ke atite titewutibonela. Kutawutsi lapho indlu igcwele ngetilwane logwaja utawuvala umnyango bese umemeta libhubesi kutsi livuke lititike ngenyama. Lavuma libhubesi kwenteka njengobe ashilo logwaja:

*Nembala tanikela khona tonkhe tilwane, tagcwala indlu. Logwaja wavala umnyango wema ngaphandle kwendlu wamemeta: "Vuka bhubesi nanso inyama" lavuka lahlala enyameni libhubesi, labamba labeka phasi labamba lalahla phasi. Lajabula kabi libhubesi labonga kulogwaja.* (Mthethwa 2014: 39)

Bucili buphindze buvela lapho logwaja atiphindzisela kumngani wakhe. Weta nelisu lekutsi abafulele indlu yabo kute imvula ingatotsambisa lenyama yabo uma ina. Lavuma libhubesi lasebentisana nalogwaja ngekutikhandla. Logwaja wabophela umsila welibhubesi etulu etikwendlu ngesikhatsi bafulela, wacedza wangena endlini watitika ngenyama libhubesi liloku limemeta licela lusito. Lamemeta laze laphelwa ngemandla lafa libhubesi, logwaja yena wasala kamnandzi ekhatsi endlini adla inyama.

**(vi) Kutfumba**

Tilwane letinyenti tatfunjwa emva kwekuba tibitwe kutsi tite titobona kutsi libhubesi lifile. Teta ngebuningi, tafike tagcwala indlu, kulapho tavalelwa khona tabulawa libhubesi. Lokwaba buhlungu kutsi ekutfunjweni kwato letilwane atizange ticoshiswe, tatiyela tingati kutsi tiyonikela ngetimphilo tato. Betitsi tiyobona kutsi inkhosi yato ifile.

**(vii) Kutitfoba**

Tatitfoba tilwane taya lapho logwaja bekatibite khona kutsi titewubona inkhosi yato kutsi ikhotseme. Teta ngebunyenti bato tilwane tingati kutsi tifihlelwe indvuku emcubeni. Kulapho logwaja wativalela ngekhatsi tilwane nelibhubesi kutsi lititike. Phela tilwane akuzange kufike kuto kutsi logwaja angahle atitsengise, ngobe timati njengesilwane lesinganabungoti. Kungako nje tatitfoba taya lapho bekatimemela khona.

**(viii) Sifundvo**

Lenganekwane inetifundvo letinyentana. Sifundvo sekucala sitsi: uma ungumuntfu ubobonga lapho umuntfu akusitele. Bugovu bubi futsi buyabulalisana. Libhubesi laxishe lafa yindlala ngobe seliluphele lingasakhoni kutingela, wafika logwaja walisita kuze litfole kudla kepha lona lehluleka kugeza tandla talogwaja njengobe yena ageze talo. Lagovuka nayo yonkhe inyama lekahle libhubesi lanika logwaja inyamana lengasikahle. Loko kwamtfukutselisa kakhulu logwaja waze weta nelisu lekutiphindziselela.

Siphindze sitfole sifundvo sekutsi uma ungumuntfu ungabotsandza kubona kuwa, kungaphumeleleli, kwehluleka nome kufa kwetitsa takho. Lokwabulalisa tilwane kulenganekwane kutsi betijabulele kubona libhubesi lifile. Phela libhubesi lisilwane lesisabekako futsi lesingatsandvwa nguletinye tilwane ngobe litingela liphindze lidle inyama. Letilwane besetijabulele kutsi timphilo tato setiphephile loku sekufe libhubesi. Tajabula taze tafuna kuyotibonela sidvumbu salo. Kulapho tafike tavalelwa khona ngulogwaja kutsi libhubesi litentele matsandza.

Lenganekwane isifundzisa nekutsi intfo lengasabisi, lencane nangesitfombo kungaba ngiyo lengakubulala. Libhubesi labulawa ngulogwaja asilwane lesincane, kanye naletilwane tonkhe letabulawa libhubesi tibulaliswa nguye logwaja asilwanyana lesincane. Kungako nje umuntfu kufanele acale asihlolisise kahle simo ngembi kwekuba atsatse sinyatselo lesitsite.

#### **4.8.8. SONKHANISE NASOKUNGCOLA**

##### **(i) Simonchanti**

Simonchanti besingasisihle ngobe sitfole tilwane letimbili tiphila ngekuphikisana. Leti tilwane betihluleka kwamukela kwehluka kwato. Totimbili betibona lomunye angasikahle kutsi naloyo abone umngani angasikahle. Bekusa tigcekana, kwafika lapho tiphikisana tagcine setihlukana Sokungcola watfutsa ehlatsini wayokhonta ekhaya lebantfu, kwatsi Sonkhanise yena wasala ehlatsini anesitunge ngobe naletinye tilwane tingamtsandzi ngalengkani yakhe kantsi nebantfu bamsaba kakhulu.

##### **(ii) Insweleko**

Insweleko lapha bekukutsi tilwane tihlale phasi tikhulumisane, tisitane kute titokhona kwemukelana. Inkinga lapha kutsi letilwane totimbili betingafuni kulalela tivisisane, betihlushwa kucabanga kutsi totimbili tincono, Sonkhanise bekacabanga kutsi yena uncono kakhulu kwengca Sokungcola kantsi naye Sokungcola acabanga kutsi naye uncono kwengca umngani wakhe. Lokugcekana kwaletilwane letimbili kuhambe kwafika lapho tihishana ngemavi wagcina Sokungcola ahamba ayewukhonta emtini tsite ashiya Sonkhanise ehlatsini yedvwana.

### **(iii) Umphumela**

Imiphumela ibe mibili: umphumela wekucala kube ngumphumela lomuhle kuSokungcola. Utse kucabana naSonkhanise, wahamba wayokhonta emtini tsite Sokungcola. Wafike wamukelwa kahle wakhelwa nelihoko kute kutsi atihlalele kahle netinsila takhe angacabani namuntfu. Watihlalela kahle ehokweni lakhe angaphatamisani nemuntfu, labantfu bamemukela bamupha ligama lekutsi ngungulube.

Umphumela wesibili-ke waba ngumphumela lomubi. Sonkhanise wasala yedwana ehlatini, weva buhlungu kutsi Sokungcola umukelwe ngetandla letimhlophe kulomuti lekabalekela kuwo. Akazange ayekele inkhuni lakhe Sonkhanise, leyo nkhuni yakhe yamenta kutsi ahlale ayedwa angabi nebangani ngobe naletinye tilwane betingamfuni ngalolunya bekanalo, kantsi nebantfu bebabaleka bagibele etihlahleni nabahlangana naye.

### **(iv) Inkhokhelo/ umvuzo**

Umvuzo wasonkhanise kube kuhlala yedwa abulawa situnge kanye nenzondo. Lokusala kwakhe yedwana ehlatini kumete acabange kutsi yena nemngani wakhe bacatjaniswa bantfu:

*"Ngitawubakhombisa labantfu labemukele Sokungcola. Kusho kutsi ngibo labasicabanisa nemngani wami sokungcola, ngobe betsembe kutsi batamnika indzawo atewuhlala kuyo, angahlushwa lutfo," washo njalo Sonkhanise afunga agomela ngalesento."*

(Mthethwa 2014: 35)

Kunekutsi abone emaphutsa akhe Sonkhanise, wasola bantfu kutsi ngibo labamhlukanisa ngemngani wakhe. Uyakhohlwa kutsi bekahlala amgceka ngaletinsila takhe ngaso sonkhe sikhatsi. Leso sento sakhe sekungaboni liphutsa lakhe: senta kutsi tonkhe tilwane timbalekele tingafuni kuba naye. Nebantfu ngalokunjalo bebabaleka bagibele etihlahleni uma babona Sonkhanise ngobe basaba lolulaka lanalo.

**(v) Kutitfoba**

Kutitfoba sikutfole kuSokungcola ngekutsi ahambe ashiye umngani wakhe ehlatsini, ayewukhonta emtini tsite kunekutsi bahlalele kuphikisana uma kusile. Kutitfoba kwakhe Sokungcola ngiko lokwanta kutsi amukelwe aphindze akhelwe nelihhoko kulelo khaya lefikela kulo emva kwekube acabane nemngani wakhe ehlatsini. Besekadziniwe phela Sokungcola ngalokuphikisana kwabo ngentfo yinye mihla nemalanga.

**(vi) Kubaleka**

Bantfu bebabaleka bagibele etihlahleni uma bahlangana naSonkhanise. Phela Sonkhanise bekahlushwa ngemagcubu. Atondza bantfu acabanga kutsi bafaka sandla ekuhlukaneni kwakhe nemngane wakhe Sokungcola. Watondza bantfu wafuna nekutiphindziselela. Besebasindziswa kutsi uma bambona babaleke bagibele etihlahleni.

**(vii) Sifundvo**

Kulenganekwane sitfole sifundvo sekutsi: ubokhetsa bangani labakahle. Umngani lokahle ngumngani wekutsi uyatiniketa sikhatsi sekutsi akulalele uma ukhuluma, afise kwati tindzingo takho, imvelaphi yakho kanye netintfo letikujabulisako hhayi umngani wekutsi utawuhlala akusola angafisi nekukulalele kutsi wena utiva njani, futsi yini lekujabulisako.

Sokungcola naSonkhanisi, bebabangani lababili labehluke kakhulu. Bobabili labangani bebefuna kukhuluma kungekho lotawulalele lomunye. Kungako nje bungani babo baphelela phasi. Bekufanele kutsi munye umngane akhulume lomunye alalele, kutsi lapho lomunye acedza kukhuluma kunikwe lomunye litfuba. Ngabe sikhuluma nje letilwane tisasebangani.

**4.8.9. INYONI LETFOTFOBELE**

**(i) Simonchanti**

Simonchanti besisihle ngobe tilwane betingalwi, tihlalisene kahle ngekuvana. Akukho lapho sivetelwe khona tilwane tilwa nome ticabana.

## **(ii) Insweleko**

Lenyoni letfotfobele beyiyimphicabadzala, bekwala nalapho tonkhe tinyoni titsakasile, yona beyitfotfobala sigcino iye ngebutfonga. Lesifiso saletinye tinyoni sekufisa kuyibona ijabulile asizange sifezeke.

*"Luhla lwalukhomba inyoni letfotfobele. Kwadzingeka kutsi itsintfwe ngobe beseylele. Kwakufanele isukume ikhulume lulwimi lwakubo kepha ayikwentanga loko. Tamangala letinye tinyoni kutsi ngabe kwente njani. Onkhe emehlo bekabuke lenyoni lebeyinguphatela."*

(Mthethwa 2014: 55)

## **(iii) Umyalo**

Umyalo bekukutsi tonkhe tinyoni tisukume tisho lokutsite ngetilwimi tato. Tasukuma ngekulandzelana tinyoni, titsatsa tibeka. Kwafika sikhatsi lapho litfuba liniketwa inyoni letfotfobele kwatfolakala kutsi ilele. Kwamele kutsi letinye tinyoni tiyivuse kepha loko akukenti mehluko ngobe ayizange iwuvule umlomo wayo. Letinye tinyoni takhuluma ngekushiyelana, tashayelwa neluhlombe:

Kwacala umhlangano wetinyoni. Kwasukuma litubantsendzele inyoni lehlala emaweni yatsi:

*"Vu! Vu! Vuku! Vuku!"*

*Vuku! Vuku! Vukutfu! Vukutfu!"*

Litubantsendzele belimele lamanye, latsi lingacedza lahlala phasi lashayelwa lihhlombe. Emva walo, kwasukuma matsebetsebeni wabhakutisa timphiko wakhala watsi:

*"Matsebetsebeni wayishay' inkondlwane!"*

*Matsebetsebeni wayishay' inkondlwane!"*

Watsi angahlala phasi matsebetsebeni kwasukuma Mandvukulu watsi:

*"Phum' ungibhule! Phum' ungibhule!"*



*Shu...shu...ncu...ncu! ncu!"*

(Mthethwa 2014: 54)

Emva kwamandvukulu, sikhova phela; kwasukuma lingangane latsi:

*"Nga...nga...ngahamba,*

*Nga...nga...ngahamba."*

Emva kwelingangane, phezukwemkhono abiketela kwetfwsa kwelihlobo:

*"Phezukwemkhono, wad!' imbewu!*

*Phezukwemkhono, wad!' imbewu!"*

Emva kwaphezukwemkhono, kwasukuma lititihoye ligcame ngemacabhacabha. Lasho ngeliphimbo lasenkhangala:

*"Batsatfwe nguwe! Batsatfwe nguwe!*

*Batsatfwe nguwe! Batsatfwe nguwe!"*

(Mthethwa 2014: 55)

Talandzelana taphelala tinyoni kwaze kwafinyelela kuletfotfobele leyala kukhuluma, ngemva kwekuba letinye tinyoni tiyivusile kutsi sekusele yona kutsi ikhuluma.

#### **(iv) Sifundvo**

Kulenganekwane sitfola sifundvo sekutsi: sibantfu sonkhe kepha asitsandzi tintfo letifanako. Uma sibuka indlela letinye tinyoni betijabule ngayo ngesikhatsi tiniketwa litfuba lekukhuluma emhlanganweni, letinyoni tacabanga kutsi njengobe tijabulile wonkhe wonkhe ufanele ajabule kanye nato ajatjuliswe nguloku lokujabulisa tona. Atizange titihluphe ngekufuna kwati kutsi lenyoni letfotfobele yona itsandzani. Kungenteka beyilele ngoba loku bebakwenta kulomhlangano bekungayitfokotisi.

Sibantfu siphila emhlabeni sifanele sihloniphe imiva yalabanye bantfu lesiphila nabo. Sikwati kutsi kungenteka lokujabulisa tsine kungamjabhise lomunye umuntfu, kanjalo nalokujabhisa lomunye kube ngiko lekusiletsela intfokoto lenkhulu. Kungako

nje sifanele sihloniphe imiva yalabanye bantfu ngekutsi singabentisi tintfo lebangatsandzi kutenta. Kwehluleka kwayo kwagcina ngekutsi yibe inhlekisa yato tonkhe tinyoni betikulomhlangano.

#### **4.8.10. KUDVUNGUTELA KWENKHOSI**

##### **(i) Simonchanti**

Simonchanti besingasisihle ngobe ekucaleni kwenganekwane nje sitfolo inkhosi yetilwane igulela kufa. Tonkhe tilwane betiphatseke kabi ngalokugula kwenkhosi yato, kulapho tatsatsa sincumo sekutsi kuye tiye tiyewuyivusela. Taphuma ngetinkhani tilwane tilibhekise ebukhosini.

##### **(ii) Umyalo**

Umyalo waphuma enkhosini kutsi imphungushe ayiphume iyewufuna imphisi ibuye nayo, emva kwekuba ingakafiki emhlanganweni njengaletinye tilwane:

*"Kufika kwenu lapha kukhombisa lutsandvo lwempela. Ngibonga kutihlupha kwenu nishiye imisebenti yenu nite lapha nitewungihlola," lasho njalo libhubesi lacuma liva tinhlungu. Libhubesi lancuma kutsi akuhambe imphisi iyewufuna imphungushe ite iyitfole ibuye nayo. Imphisi yajabula kakhulu lapho ikhetfwa ekhatsi kwetilwane letingaka, kutsiwe akube ngiyo leyofuna imphungushe. Taphindzela emakhaya ato tonkhe tilwane. Imphisi yacala luhambo lwayo lekuyewufuna imphungushe.*

(Mthethwa 2014: 30)

##### **(iii) Umphumela**

Umphumela uvetwe kabili kulena nganekwane. Umphumela wekucala kube ngumphumela lomubi lapho imphisi ibulawa kute kutawusetjentiswa sikhumba sayo ekulashweni kwenkhosi. Imphisi beyingati kutsi kutitfoba nekwetsembeka kwayo kungahle kufake imphilo yayo engotini. Imphungushe yajikisa licala layo lekungabikho emhlanganweni kwaba kufa kwemphisi. Yacamba emanga imphungushe yatjela inkhosi kutsi imphisi iyibangisa bukhosi bayo.

Umpfumela wesibili kube kuphila kwemphungushe, yacamba emanga, lawo manga ngawo layisindzisa. Sigwebo sayo sonkhe saya emphisini kulapho yagcina seyibulewe imphisi ngobe imphungushe icambe emanga kutsi ibangisa inkhosi sikhundla sayo, futsi inkhosi ingatfola sikhumba semphisi itawululama. Yabese itfumela livi lekutsi ibulawe imphisi.

#### **(iv) Bucili**

Imphungushe yasindziswa kucambela umngani wayo emanga:

*"Bengisehlatsini nkhosi yami. Ngatsi bengive kutsi inkhosi yami iyadvungutela ngahamba ngaya enyangeni leyakhe le etintsabeni. Kulapho ngifike ngawatfola khona onkhe emaciniso." Libhubesi latfukutsela, kepha lacala kuphola lalalela loku lokushiwo yimphungushe. "Chubeka ngive sihlobo sami," kusho libhubesi " kugula kwenkhosi kusiphatse kabi sonkhe. Loko kwente ngisukume phasi ngente imitamo lebonakalako." "Kutsiwa inkosi yami itsakatfwe yimphisi. Inkosi ibangiswa sikhundla sayo. Ingasindza ekuguleni nakungatfolakala sikhumba semphisi itembonye ngaso lilanga linye."*

(Mthethwa 2014: 31)

#### **(v) Kusindzisa**

Yatisindzisa ekufeni imphungushe ngekutsi itsengise sinini sayo. Yatjela inkhosi emanga yatsi imphisi iyibangisa sikhundla sayo sebukhosi. Yasho futsi kutsi inkhosi ingaphola uma ingatfola sikhumba semphisi lesisha, itawutsi ingasimbatsa lilanga lonkhe bese iyaphola njalo.

#### **(vi) Inkhokhelo/ umvuzo**

Umvuzo wekulunga nekutsembeka kwemphisi kwaba kufa. Imphisi ifa nje ibulaliswa sinini sayo mphungushe emva kwekuba icabange kutsi imphungushe ikhulume kabi ngayo emhlanganweni. Yabamba emagcubu imphungushe yaze yayobonisana nenkhosi kutsi kuncono kubulawe imphisi kute kutolashwa inkhosi ngalesikhumba sayo.

**(vii) Kungabikhona**

Imphungushe beyingekho emhlanganweni wetilwane, lapho betiyohlola tbingelele inkhosi yato ngobe seyibangwa netibi. Inkhosi nayo yajabula kakhulu kubona kutsi tilwane tiyayitsandza ngobe tiyekelo yonkhe imisebenti yato tatewuvusela yona. Imphungushe yalandvwa kute itotikhulumela ngalesento sayo. Yacamba emanga, yasho kutsi beyiye entsabeni iyowufuna likhambi lekwelapha inkhosi kungako ingakafiki emhlanganweni.

**(viii) Kwephula**

Tilwane tavumelana tonkhe kutsi titawuya tiyovusela inkhosi yato titonkhe tiphelele, yahlala imphungushe yangayi. Kungayi kwemphungushe kwakhombisa kwephula umyalo.

**(ix) Kutitfoba**

Sivetelwe imphisi njengesilwane lesatitfoba kakhulu. Yacala yatitfoba ngenjabulo lenkhulu lapho inkhosi iyicela kutsi iye kuyofuna imphungushana. Ayizange isaphotisa emaseko yavela yacondza khona, lapho inkhosi iyicele kutsi iye khona. Yajabula kakhulu ijatjuliswa kutsi inkhosi ikhetse kutfuma yona kunato tonkhe tilwane.

**(x) Sifundvo**

Lapha sitfola sifundvo sekutsi emphilweni kuvamile kutsi umuntfu lowenta tintfo letinhle kube nguye logcina kabi, kutsi bantfu lababi kube ngubo labadla titselo letinhle, talapho bangazange balime khona futsi. Imphisi ivetwe njengesilwane lesiphasi futsi senta lokufanele kepha kufe sona ekugcineni. Imphungushe yona ibe silwane lesingeva futsi singatfobeli umyalo kepha ekugcineni kube ngiyo letsenjwako, yasindza nasekujezisweni.

Kuyenteka kutsi umuntfu lomsulwa losebenta ngekutikhandla angaphumeleli, umklomelo wakhe unikwe lomunye longenandzaba nawo. Njengayo imphisi leyafela licala lengalati.

#### **4.8.11. LIBHUBESI NEMPHUNGUSHE**

##### **(i) Simonchanti**

Simonchanti besihle ngobe tilwane betihleti kahle ngekuvana. Libhubesi nemphungushe tilwane letingafani kepha betiphilisana kahle ngekwetsembana. Loko kubonakala lapho libhubesi lishiya imphungushe nenyama yayo lebuya kuyoyitingela. Emphilweni ngete washiya umuntfu longamtsembi nentfo yakho leligugu nome loyitsandzako. Njengalo libhubesi, lisilwane lesidla futsi siphila ngenyama kuphela.

##### **(ii) Insweleko**

Insweleko lapha bekukwetsembana nekusitana. Libhubesi belicabanga kutsi imphungushe itsembekile njengoba yona iyitsembe, kepha imphungushe yona yadlala ngelitsembe lelibhubesi. Kutse lapho licela lusito, imphungushe yadlala ngelibhubesi yenta sengatsi iyalisita kantsi ifuna kutsi ifele khona lapha phakatsi emgodzini liwele khona. Beyenta ngabomu imphungushe iloku iniketa libhubesi intsambo lebolile kutsi iphume ngayo, ibe yati kabanti kutsi lentsambo ibolile itawudluphuka lingasakaphumeli ngaphandle libhubesi.

##### **(iii) Umyalo (command)**

Umyalo wabekwa libhubesi ngesikhatsi lifuna kuyonatsa emanti emfuleni. Kulapho lacela khona umngani walo latsi, "ungayidli lenyama ngize ngibuye" kepha imphungushe ayizange iwugcine lomyalo. Litse kuphuma libhubesi, yasala yatitika imphungushe ngalenyama yemphunzi.

##### **(iv) Umphumela**

Umphumela waba kufa. Libhubesi lashaya phasi ngesiphundvu ngemva kwekuba liwe kabuhlungu. Imphungushe beyiloku ineketa libhubesi intsambo lebolile ngaboma, yati kutsi itawudluphuka endleleni. Imphungushe beyitenta lelungile ebhubesini, ibe iyinyoka lesabekako. Yahlebela umkayo kutsi aletse intsambo legugile, yacedza lapho yamemete yenta sengatsi isola umkayo ekuyiniketeni leyo ntsambo. Beyenta ngabomu imphungushe ngobe idle yonkhe lenyama leyagadziswa yona.

## **(v) Bucili**

Bucili bempfungushe buvetwe kabili lakulenganekwane. Kwekucala ikhiphe lelitje lelikhulu lekuwelwa ngalo. Yakhipha lelitje ngemva kwekuhamba kwelibhubesi liye emfuleni liyowunatsa emanti. Lentela kutsi lingakhoni kufinyelela ekhaya libhubesi ngobe yona seyidle yonkhe lenyama yalo.

Bucili besibili bempfungushe bekutsi inikete libhubesi intsambo legugile:

*"Nginikete leti leticucudvwe ngemagundvwane letindzala." Nembala yaniketwa letindzala, yajika yinye kuto. Labamba libhubesi. Kwatsi nasekufanele libeke lunyawo elusentseni yadzabuka intsambo lawa liwela ekhatsi emgodzini. Yamemeta impfungushe yatsi, "Nkhosikati, sengatsi unginikete intsambo lengakalungi?" Yatsetsa kakhulu impfungushe, yentela kutsi libhubesi live. (Mthethwa: 2014: 28)*

## **(vi) Kwephula**

Impfungushe yephula setsembiso leyasenta emnganini wayo libhubesi, sekutsi angeke idle lenyama legadziswe yona. Latsi kubuya kuyobamba impfunzi libhubesi. Lagadzisa umngani walo mphungushe lenyama ngobe lomile. Kulapho-ke lacela impfungushe kutsi igadze lenyama ingayidli ize ibuye emfuleni. Yavuma impfungushe kepha yadla lenyama yayicedza, cedze lapho yakhipha nalelitje lelikhulu lebekumele libhubesi liwele ngalo kuze lifinyelele ekhaya.

## **(vii) Sifundvo**

Lapha sitfola sifundvo sekutsi ungabotsemba umngani wakho. Impfungushe yacala ngekudla inyama yelibhubesi, yakhipha litje lekuwela kulo, laphindze layiniketa intsambo lendzala ledliwe ngemagundvwane ngabomu. Yenta bonkhe lobubi lobungaka impfungushe itenta lelungile ebhubesini; yenta sengatsi itsetsisa umkayo ekuyinikeni intsambo legugile ibe ngiyo impfungushe lecele leyo ntsambo legugile.

Umuntfu kubalulekile kutsi abuke avule emehlo uma akhetsa bangani. Kutsi nalapho abakhetsile bangani atsi kutsi abetsemani.

#### **4.8.12. LIKATI NESIBUKO**

##### **(i) Simonchanti**

Simonchanti besisihle kakhulu, sitfola bantfu, likati nenja bahlala kanye ndzawonye kunganakulwa nome kuhishana ngemavi. Inja beyingajabuli ngebuwila belikati kepha loko akuzange kutilwise letilwane. Likati nenja betinikwa yonkhe imisebenti yemuti, tona betingajabuli ikakhulukati inja lebeyenta yonkhe lemisebenti likati liloku litibuka esibukweni, kepha ayizange isuse umsindvo ngaloko. Ngato letizatfu letingenhla letifakazela simonchanti lesihle.

##### **(ii) Insweleko**

Insweleko sivetelwe yona kabili kulenganekwane:

Insweleko yekucala kudla. Indvodza yalomuti lapha bekuhlala khona likati nenja, yatsatsa inja yahamba nayo bayofuna emanti ngesikhatsi sesomiso. Leso somiso saletsa indlala lekhulu ngobe koma konkhe emasimini, kantsi nendlala beseyibhokile. Lesento salomnumzane sekutsatsa inja sihambe nayo ekufuneni emanti, sabangela likati inhlupheko lenkhulukati. Phela likati belivukela kutibuka esibukweni liloku lilungisana neboya balo. Belenta konkhe loku ngesikhatsi inja iwa ivuka nemsebenti wonkhe walomuti. Bekutsi lapho linikwe umsebenti lotsite likati livele liwengcisele enjeni licambe emanga kutsi kutsiwe linikete yona. Inja beyenta yonkhe lemisebenti iphindze ipheke iphakele nelikati. Kungako kuya kwayo ekutingeleni kwabangela likati inhlupheko lenkhulu kanye nekubulawa yindlala.

Bekuswelekile futsi kutsi letilwane tisebente ngekubambisana. Likati belitsatsa yonkhe imisebenti yalo linike inja, lente sengatsi kutsiwe lowo msebenti kumele liwengcisele enjeni. Lokungatayeli kusebenta kwelikati ngiko lokwalenta lahlupheka kakhulu emva kwekuhamba kwenja.

##### **(iii) Umyalo**

Umyalo bekukutsi totimbili letilwane kumele tibambisane ekwenteni yonkhe imisebenti yelikhaya. Likati lona belingatihluphi, lititsela ngalabandzako, kutsi lapho inja ikhonona liphike ngekutsi; inja yindzala kungako ifanele yente yonkhe lemisebenti lebanikwa yona.

*Kumele usebente kakhulu, ngobe umdzala kunami," Kusho likati likhombisa kutimonyonga. Sikhatsi lesiningi selikati besiphela sigeza, liphulula boya balo, linakekela umtimba walo. Inja beyisebenta busuku nemini."* (Mthethwa 2014:82)

#### **(iv) Umphumela**

Umphumela wekungatayeli kusebenta kwelikati kwaba kubulawa yindlala ngesikhatsi inja isaphume butimba iyofuna emanti:

*Imphilo yelikati yacala kugucuka. Kwancipha sikhatsi sebunono ekatini. Lacala ngalawo malanga kuphuma lehla lenyuka lifuna lokuya etfunjini. Umlomo welikati bewuhlala womile. Buso balo buhlala buphaphatsekile.* (Mthethwa 2014: 83)

Likati lihlopheka kangaka nje kutsi aletayeli kwenta umsebenti njengobe belentelwa yinja konkhe lona belibona ngekudla sekuvutsiwe.

#### **(v) Bucili**

Bucili belikati bekutsi litsi lapho liniketwe umsebenti bese liwengcisela enjeni licambe emanga, litsi kutsiwe linike inja iwente lowo msebenti. Phela likati belicamba lamanga lentela kutsi litfole sikhatsi lesanele sekugeza, litimonyonge esibukweni.

#### **(vi) Kungabikhona**

Inja beyingekho ngesikhatsi likati libulawa yindlala. Beyihambe nemnumzane wemuti, kuyafunwa emanti ehlatsini ngobe bekunesomiso lesikhulu.

*Kwadzingeka kutsi umnumzane welikhaya aphume nenja yakhe bayofuna emanti khashane. Kwaphela emalanga lamanengi basendleleni bayofuna emanti. Somiso salandzelwa yindlala lenkhulu. Kwasha emasimu kwasha tivandze. Likati belati kudla nje lingati kutsi kudla kuyaphekwa. Imphilo yelikati yacala kugucuka. Kwancipha sikhatsi sebunono ekatini. Lacala ngalawo malanga kuphuma lehla lenyuka lifuna lokuya etfunjini.* (Mthethwa 2014:83)



### **(vii) Kwephula**

Likati lephula umyalo welikhaya wekutsi tilwane tente imisebenti yalapha emtini totimbili. Belitsi njalo uma linikwa umsebenti, litsatse lowo msebenti liwunikeinja, bese licamba emanga litsi kutsiwe linikete yona. Bekutsi laphoinja ikhonona ngalobuvila balo, livele litsiinja kufanele isebente ngobe lona lincane. Bukhulu nebuncane bebungangeni ndzawo. Likati belifuna kusebentisa lesikhatsi sekusebenta ngekutsi ligeze litimonyonge esibukweni.

### **(viii) Kutitfoba**

Inja ivetwe njengesilwane lesititfoba kakhulu kulenganekwane. Lilanga belishona simile yenta yonkhe imisebenti yemuti. Kutsi ntsambama uma icedza kupheka igadze umuti. Beyiwenta wonkhe njena lomsebenti ibindzile, ayizange nakanye yayoceba likati kubaninikhaya. Yaze yaphumula kusebenta kamatima ngesikhatsi ihamba nemninikhaya bayofuna emanti khashane.

### **(ix) Sifundvo**

Kulenganekwane sitfola sifundvo sekutsi yonkhe intfo loyentako utentela wena. Kuvilapha kwelikati kuholele ekutseni ligcine libulawa yindlala. Likati belingati kutsi lokungenti umsebenti kutawuke kukhinyabete imphilo yalo. Likati belingati nekutsi kudla kuphekwa njani, belibona ngako sekuvutsiwe. Kungako lahlupheka kakhulu, londza ngesikhatsi sekumele litimele ngekwalo.

Nemphilo lesiphila kuyo injalo, baningi bantfu labahluphekako lapho sekumele batimele khona. Kungaba kulapho bashonelwe batali nome baphume emakubo. Kungako nje kufanele kutsi batali bafundzise bantfwababo kutimela, kwentelwe kutsi nabo batokhona kutimela baphindze bandlulisele loko ebantfwaneni babo futsi.

## **4.8.13. NCEDZE**

### **(i) Simonchanti**

Simonchanti besisihle ngobe sivetelwa tinyoni tihlangene tifuna kukhetsa inyoni yinye letotibusa. Betifuna inyoni letawuphatsa yonkhe inhlobo yetinyoni, akukhatsalekile kutsi ngulohheya, ncedze, sikhova, iphigogo, lebetikufuna nje

bekuyinyoni letawukhona kutihola kahle. Kungako emagama lamaningi etinyoni aphakanyiswa nguletinye tinyoni, aphindze acitfwa ngetizatfu letivakalako.

## **(ii) Insweleko**

Bekwesweleke inkhosi yetinyoni, kungako tahlangu tinyoni kutewukheta inkhosi yato. Taphuma ngetinkhani tinyoni ngobe letinyenti tato betisifuna lesikhundla. Inyoni lebeyitokhetfwa, beyitophatsa tonkhe tinyoni kusukela Enkhangala kuye Ehlanzeni. Kulowo mhlangu wato bekuphakanyiswa ligama lenyoni, nguletinye tinyoni ncedze awucitse lowo mbono ngobe naye asifuna lesikhundla. Bekatsi lapho awucitsa lombono abeke tizatfu letivakalako njengekutsi:

*Ncedze wadvumala kakhulu lapho kubongwa tinyoni letitsite, kushiywa yena. Loko kwamphatsa kabi yena acabanga kutsi kungahle kuvetwe umbono nangaye, kepha akubanga njalo. Waveta yakhe imibono ngato tonkhe tinyoni lekwakuphakanyiswe emagama ato watsi, "angiboni kutsi sive singaphatfwa yinshi ngobe ayikwati kundizela etulu. Angiyikhulumi-ke indzaba yelusoti ngobe yinyoni lembi ngendlela lemangalisako. Asifuni live liphatfwe lidlanga ngobe luyinyoni lengcolile futsi leneliphunga lelibi. Liphigogo lineliphimbo lelibi. Angiyiphatsi-ke yesikhova lesesabana nekukhanya. Singaphatfwa njani sive yinyoni letsandza bumnyama?"* (Mthethwa 2014: 26)

## **(iii) Umyalo**

Tinyoni tabese tibeka umyalo wekutsi inyoni letawundiza ifinyelele ecophelweni lelisetulu kwendlula tonkhe kutawuba ngiyo inkhosi yetilwane. Tawucala –ke umjako tinyoni. Letinye atikayi ndzawo ngalomcintiswano. Lidlanga nancedze ngito tilwane letabambelela emalanga aze aba sihlanu solo tiphikisana ngekutsi nguyiphi inyoni letawuphumelela. Lidlanga belingaboni kutsi ncedze ubambelele etimphikweni talo. Kutsi lapho satsi ukhatsele ncedze andize aye etulu.

## **(iv) Umphumela**

Ncedze wagcina sazondvwa ngito tonkhe tinyoni, lapho yena atibita ngenkhosi yato. Bekatibita ngekutsi uyinkhosi yato ngobe lidlanga lalahla lithawula, lasho nekutsi

selidziniwe lona. Kulapho ncedze wachubeka nekundizela etulu amemeta atsi yena uyinkhosi yetinyoni. Kwatitfukutselisa kakhulu leti letinye tinyoni ngobe tambona lekhati andiza nelidlanga kutsi bekabambebelele etimphikweni talo. Kulapho tatsatsa sincumo sekumtingela, taze tagadzisa sikhova kulowo Mgodzi wemagundvwane bekangene kuwo ncedze.

Sikhova silwane lesilala emini, bese sivuka ebusuku siyotingela. Kungako nje ncedze angazange atfuke lapho kugadziswe sona lapho bekabhace khona, emgodzini weligundvwane. Wasimela salala sikhova wase uyaphula lapho sisaye ngalobudzala. Wagibela esihlahleni waphindze wamemeta kutsi yena nguye inkhosi yetinyoni. Tacakeka kakhulu tinyoni kutsi uphume njani emgodzini ngobe tigadzise sikhova inyoni lekhulu.

#### **(v) Bucili**

Bucili bancedze bekutsi abambebelele etimphikweni telidlanga, litsi lingakhatsala ayekele lapho abambebelele khona andize ngenhla kwalo. Kunesisho seSingisi lesitsi "*The end justifies the means*" lokusho kutsi; intfo yenteke nome itfolakele njani akusho lutfo. Lokubalulekile yimphumelelo yekutfole leyontfo lokusho kutsi leletinye tinyoni bekungakafaneli tizondze ncedze ngobe bekeva abambebelele etimphikweni telidlanga, kepha lokubalulekile kutsi nguye logcine asele lapho lidlanga lilahla khona litsembe.

#### **(vi) Kusindzisa**

Ncedze watisindzisa elulakeni lwaletinye tinyoni, lapho angena abhaca emgodzini weligundvwane. Watsi lapho abona kutsi lonogadza lobekiwe ngasesangweni lalomgodzi ulele, wabese undizela esihlahleni. Watisindzisa njalo-ke ncedze.

#### **(vii) Inkhokhelo/ umvuzo**

Umvuzo kwaba kutfole bukushi. Ncedze wacina asitfolile lesikhundla sekuba yinkhosi yetinyoni emvakwekuba asebantise lidlanga ekutseni yena aphumelele. Kusobala kutsi ncedze ucale lomjako ati kahle kutsi ngeke aphumelele ngekwakhe. Watinika sikhatsi sekucabanga ngobe ncedze wabonakala ayinyoni lelwentako lucwaningo. Kungako bekakhona kucitsa imibono yaletinye tinyoni uma tiphakamisa

letinye kutsi tingaba yinkhosi. Bekatsi uma awucitsa lowombono ncedze aphindze anikete tizatfu letivakalako kutsi ukusho ngani loko.

Ngalokunjalo kufanele angenele lomjako alwentile lucwaningo lwakhe ngekutsi nguyiphi inyoni lekhona kundiza tinsuku letinyentana ingakadzinwa. Kulapho watfolo kutsi lidlanga ngilo lelingamenta abe yinkhosi yetinyoni.

### **(viii) Kwephula**

Ncedze waphula umtsetfo walomncintiswano. Umtsetfo bewukutsi yinyoni letawundiza itishiye tonkhe kepha ncedze yena akazange andize ngalokuphelele ngobe bekeva abambeleva etimphikweni telidlanga. Lidlanga belingaboni kutsi kunalobambeleva etimphikweni talo, kube bekungenjalo ngabe kwaphumelela lona.

### **(ix) Kubaleka**

Kwabaleka ncedze ngesikhatsi ahlaselwa nguletinye tinyoni. Letinyoni betitfukutseliswa ngulokutsatsa bukhosi ngebugebengu. Phela tona betiloku timbona ncedze ngesikhatsi abambeleva etimphikweni telidlanga lona lingaboni lutfo. Utse kwehla ncedze amemeta kutsi yena uyinkhosi. Tamcosha wayongena emgodzini weligundvwane, utse kuphuma lapho wabaleka wayogibela esihlahleni.

### **(x) Sifundvo**

Kulengane kwane sitfolo sifundvo sekutsi indlela leya ekuphumeleleni inetitsa nebantfu labaphila njengemakhatane. Laba bantfu labatsi uma sewusebente ngekutikhandla lokukhulu, bese kuphumelela bona. Njengancedze lobekabambeleva etimphikweni telidlanga. Kungako kubalulekile kutsi uma ubamba indlela leya emphumelelweni, utibuke, uphindze unake nalabantfu labaseceleni kwakho kutsi ngabe babantfu labafuna uphumelele nawe, babantfu labafuna kukuhalalisela uma uphumelele, babantfu labafuna kucekela phasi imphumelelo yakho. Utsi uma sewunakile bese uyakhetsa kutsi ngumuphi umuntfu lekumele umsondzete edvutane kanye nalokumele umbeke khashane kakhulu.

#### **4.8.14.LOGWAJA NEMATFUNDVULUKA**

##### **(i) Simonchanti**

Simonchanti besingasisihle ngoba kucala inganekwane nje tilwane ticakekile. Kutsi njalo uma kusa titfolo ematfundvuluka lavutsiwe adliwe onkhe. Phela ematfundvuluka lawa bekayintsandvokati kuto tonkhe tilwane. Ngiko nje letilwane betiphatseka kabi ngaloku govuka kwesilwane sinye lebesiwadla ebusuku kutsi letinye tingatfoli lutfo. Kungako tafuna lisu lekubamba lesigelekece titonkhe tilwane.

##### **(ii) Insweleko**

Kulenganekwane bekwesweleke kutsi tilwane titfole lesilwane lesidla ematfundvuluka ebusuku, kutsi kusa abe aphelile ekuseni. Siphindze sivetelwe insweleko yematfundvuluka lavutsiwe. Inkhosi yetilwane nayo beyiwatsandza ematfundvuluka kepha beyingakaze yawadla kulowo mnyaka ngenca yalesilwane lesinemhobholo. Kulapho inkhosi, ingwenyama yetilwane yabita khona umhlangano wato tonkhe tilwane:

“Bantfu bami nibitwe ngimi kulomkhambatsi. Sekunemkhuba lomubi lapha esiveni sami, lengingati kutsi nguliphi likhambi lesingalisebentisa ekucedzeni lesifo besibi kangaka. Sivandze setitselo asisavutfwa kahle ngobe ebusuku kukhona labavuka bayochulula titselo ngaphandle kwemvumo yami, kucambe kuyasa emagala alenga emacembe kuphela. Bofeleba bashaye bacotfula tibovubovu etihlahleni. Ngikhuluma nje mine ngagcina mandvulo kudla ematfundvuluka” (Bhiya 2005:30).

##### **(iii) Umyalo**

Umyalo wabekwa emhlanganweni ubekwa ngulogwaja njengembono wakhe lotsi: silwane lesitawutfolwa kutsi ngiso lesidla ematfundvuluka kumele sibanjwe bese siyabulawa. Leso silwane sitawubonakala ngematolo emtimbeni waso ekuseni. Inkhosi kumele itfumele tindvuna tayo ekuseni tiyohlola kutsi ngusiphi silwane lesitfolwa sinematolo. Logwaja ubeka lomyalo nje ngobe wati kahle kutsi ngeke tindvuna timtfole ngobe asilwane selicili.

#### **(iv) Umphumela**

Umphumela waba kufa kwempunzi ifela licala lengalati. Logwaja wavuka ebusuku wayodla ematfundvuluka cedze lapho wabuyela emhlambini lapho kulele khona tilwane. Wafika wasulela ematolo akhe empunzini, watsatsa emacembe wawagcusha ngemuva kwempunzi, watsi kucedza lapho wanyonyoba wayolala. Kutse uma kusa tindvuna taphuma butimba setiyofuna kutsi ngusiphi silwane lesinematolo. Ngelishwa kwabanjwa yona impunzi njengobe logwaja esulele kuyo. Yamangala kakhulu kutibona inematolo nayo, yazama kuchaza kutsi ayati kutsi lawo matolo abuyaphi kepha akekho lowafisa kuyilalela ngobe bonkhe bufakazi bebutfolwe kuyo. Kwaba kufa kwayo njalo, wasala logwaja nebucili bakhe.

#### **(v) Bucili**

Bucili balogwaja bekutsi abulale wonkhe umkhondvo, asulele lonkhe licala lakhe empunzini. Logwaja watimela talala tonkhe tilwane, wabese uyanyonyoba ulibhekisa ensimini yetitselo. Wafika wadla onkhe ematfundvuluka wawacedza wabese ucabanga licebo lelitamsindzisa:

*"Hho...! Ngitawusuka nyalo ngibuyele emuva ngingene kahle nginyenya emhlambini ngiye ngiyawusulela ematolo empunzini. Futsi ngitawugcusha emacembe ematfundvuluka ngemuva kwayo kute kube nebufakazi lobugcwele kutsi ngiyo ledla ematfundvuluka", kucabanga logwaja akha lisu lakhe.*

(Bhiya 2005: 31)

Bucili balogwaja buphindze bavela lapho logwaja ahlohlwa emgodzini lapho abaleke wafike wabhaca kuwo. Tilwane tetama kungena kulowo mgodzi kepha kwatfolakala kutsi lowo mgodzi uya ngekuya uncipha. Kulapho kwadzingeka kutsi tihlohle njengobe tingaseneli, tibambeka tiphanga:

*Tibate lenye intweba tibuyele emgodzini tifike tiyifake, logwaja solomane adlala ngato. Uma kubanjwe yena atsi tibambe imphandze kutsi uma kuhhukeke imphandze akhale atsi kubanjwe yena tiyamlimata.*

(Bhiya 2005:33)

## **(vi) Kusindzisa**

Watisindzisa ekufeni logwaja ngekutsi asulele ematolo empunzini. Loko kwenta kutsi impunzi ibukeke njengesilwane lesingaketsembeki, lesinebugovu, lesinyonyobela ematfundvuluka siwadle ebusuku lapho letinye tilwane tilele.

Waphindze watisindzisa logwaja ngekutsi acambe emanga lapho tilwane timhlohla khona ngeluntwane. Bekutsi lapho bahlabe yena khona ahleke atsi bahlabe imphandze, kutsi lapho tihlabe imphandze khona amemete akhale atsi tihlabe yena tiyamlimata. Bekenta ngabomu logwaja, entela kutsi tilwane titobambelela lapho kulemphanze tisi tihlabe yena kantsi cha.

Uphindze wabusebentisa bucili bakhe logwaja, wasindza lapho tilwane tigubha kulomgodzi lebekabhace kuwo. Betigubha tisi tifuna kumtfolo. Logwaja usilwanyana lesihlakaniphile. Akazange amele tilwane kutsi tigubhe kute titomtfolo. Wagubha naye waya embili waphuma kulowo mgodzi wayomela edwaleni, wahleka kutsi letilwane tisi tigubha tifuna kutfolo bani ngobe yena uphumile.

## **(vii) Kwephula**

Logwaja wabeka umyalo, kwaba nguye futsi lowuphulako lowo myalo. Washo nekusho kutsi silwane lesitawutfolakala sidle ematfundvuluka kumele sijeziswe ngekutsi sibulawe. Wabona kuncono logwaja kutsi impunzi ife esikhundleni sakhe. Wavuka ebusuku waya esivandzeni sematfundvuluka wayowadla wacedza wasulela wonkhe umkhondvo empunzeni ngokunjalo yabulawa impunzi ifela emacala alogwaja.

## **(viii) Kutitfoba**

Tilwane tatitfoba njengobe bekubekiwe kutsi tonkhe titolala ndzawonye kute kutoba lula kubona lesilwane lesiligovu, lesidla ematfundvuluka sodvwana. Taphelala tonkhe tilwane njengoba bekubekiwe emhlanganweni.

Taphindze tatitfoba tilwane lapho inkhosi iticela kutsi timbe kulomgodzi lebekubhace kuwo logwaja. Ingwenyama yetilwane iticela nje lilanga liyashisa likhipha umkhovu etjeni. Tasho timba tilwane, noma nje kumba kwato kube lite lelite, ngobe logwaja

ubese uyemba uya embili naye waze wayophumela ngale kwemgodzi. Kutsi uphumile emgodzini logwaja tive ngaye tilwane sekatihleka bulima.

**(ix) Kubaleka**

Kwabaleka logwaja emva kwekuba aphunyule etandleni tendvuna, wadlutfula indvuna yasale ibambe umsila lomudze walogwaja. Wabaleka logwaja watishiya tonkhe tilwane wayongena emgodzini wesambane. Tazama kungena timbambe tilwane kepha kwatfolakala kutsi imitimba yato mikhulu, ateneli lapho logwaja sabaleke wangene khona. Tabese tiba nelisu lekutsi tihlohle ngentweba kepha logwaja bekaloku adlala ngato letilwane akhale lapho tihlabe imphandze atsi tihlabe yena, kutsi lapho tihlabe yena ahleke atsi tihlabe imphandze. Sigcino wemba wahamba wayogibela edvwaleni wavulela ngeluhleko.

**(x) Kuphunyula**

Kwaphunyuka logwaja etandleni tendvuna, yasala ibambe umsila lomudze walogwaja wabaleka asele nesijuncu semsila. Indvuna beyinesiciniseko sekutsi imbambile logwaja, beyingati kutsi lomsila utawujubeka, kungenjalo ngabe yambamba ngawo wonkhe umtimba ngobe vele logwaja asilwanyana lesinemtinjana lomncane.

**(xi) Kulandzela**

Tamlandzela tonkhe tilwane ngematubane logwaja ngemva kwekuba aphunyulile:

*Nanguya logwaja agijima kuhle kwenhlavu yesibhamu. Khalukhalu! Khalukhalu! Abaleka. Tisuke sidvumo tinyamatane titsi vinini emvakwalogwaja. Nanguya logwaja atishiya. Timcoshe, timcoshe kodvwa lutfo kumbamba.* (Bhiya 2005:32)

**(xii) Sifundvo**

Lapha sitfola sifundvo sekutsi wonkhe umuntfu kufanele aniketwe litfuba lelanelle lekutsi atikhulumele. Kutsi nalapho atikhulumela alalelwe aniketwe litfuba lelanelle. Njengayo impunzi ngabe ayizange ibulawe nangabe yaniketwe lelotfuba lekutikhulumela.



#### **4.8.15. LIBHUBESI NALOGWAJA**

##### **(i) Simonchanti**

Tilwane betihlalisene kahle ngekuthula, kunekuvana nenjabulo lenkhulu. Bekutsi uma kunalokutsite tibambe umhlangano, tihlanganise tinhloko bese tiphuma nesisombululo. Kulenganekwane, sitfolo logwaja, imphisi kanye nelibhubesi tiphila kamnandzi. Kutsi lapho tifuna kucedza indlala, tihlanganise tinhloko, kwaze kwaphuma umbono wekutsi tiyolima sivandze lapho titawudla khona uma tibukene nendlala. Lombono usekela inhlaliswano lenhle, ngabe beyingasiyihle inhlaliswano ngabe betingavani, kube nguleso naleso senta kwaso ngobe futsi titilwane letihlukile. Libhubesi lidla inyama, imphisi yona idla ematsambo kutsi logwaja yena adle tibhidvo.

##### **(ii) Insweleko**

Tinsweleko sivetelwe timbili kulenganekwane: yekucala insweleko yekudla. Kungako letilwane tahlanganisa tinhloko, taphuma nesisombululo sekulima sivandze. Lesi sivandze bekwentelwa kutsi lapho indlala ihlasela tiphephele kuso.

##### **(iii) Umyalo**

Umyalo wabekwa ngito letilwane letintsatfu wekutsi kumele tivuke ekuseni tiye esivandzeni sato tiyohlola. Tavumelana kutsi kumele tihambe ekuseni kakhulu kutsi lilanga licala kushisa tibe setisekudzeni ngendzima. Kuloluhambo lwato kwabese kubekwa umyalo wekutsi, akuphunyulwa endleleni. Silwane lesitawufuna kuphumula sitawubulawa sidliwe. Tabese tiyalucala luhambo lwato tilwane.

##### **(iv) Umphumela**

Umphumela waba mubi kakhulu, ngobe tilwane ticine kabi. Imphungushe yabulawa yadliwa libhubesi nalogwaja, libhubesi ladliwa ngulogwaja bese logwaja wasala wadla loko betikulimile tilwane.

Silwane lesaphumelela lapha ngulogwaja ngobe, nguye logcine ahlomula kulokulinyiwe. Phela logwaja waphumelela ngebucili, bekahamba aphumula yonkhe

lendlela atiba ngekutsi uyacabanga, kantsi kucabanga akudzingi kutsi aze eme, kepha yena akazange adliwe.

### **(v) Bucili**

Bucili balogwaja bekutsi njalo uma afuna kuphumula atibe ngekutsi uyacabanga. Tatsi tisahamba tilwane wema logwaja, njengesivumelwano sekutsi silwane lesitawuma kumele sibulawe sidliwe. Tahamba tilwane, wafika wema endleleni:

*"Uyema logwaja! Uyaphumula hhe?" Sekusho bangani bakhe. "cha angiphumuli, kukhona lengikucabangako. "ucabangani lengaka lengaze ikwente ume?" kubuta bangani bakhe. "ngicabanga ngalenywe inkinga lengiyibone ekuseni ngesikhatsi ngita kini." Imphisi nelibhubesi talula tindlebe setinenkhaphunkhaphu yekuva lenkinga lesihlobo sata."Yimphica badzala lena. Kubeka logwaja, "kwentiwa yini kutsi sihlahla lesikhulu sitsele titselo letincane njengemaganu, emanumbela, imifofo naletinye; bese kutsi letincane titsele titselo letikhulu njengematsanga, ematamatisi naletinye?"* (Mavuso 2006:68)

Phela logwaja bekadlala ngebangani bakhe, bekuyindlela yakhe lena yekuphumula. Kusobala kutsi abebati bangani bakhe kutsi abakahlakaniphi, futsi ngete babona kutsi yindlela yakhe yekuphumula lena, uma atenta locabangako. Kucabanga akudzingi kuma noma ngabe uhamba ungacabanga.

### **(vi) Inkhokhelo/ umvuzo**

Kwazuza logwaja, ekugcineni nguye lotfole lelitfuba lekutsi adle lebekutjaliwe lapho bangani bakhe sebafile. Imphungushe yabulawa bulima bayo, beyitsi yetama lobucili balogwaja bekuphumula kepha yona ayizange ibe nemavi lavakalako ekusekela imicabango yayo. Kulapho yadliwa khona libhubesi nalogwaja. Libhubesi lona labulawa ngulogwaja aloku alidla lihamba atsi ulambile, bekalisika kancane aponsa emlonyeni late lafa. Kulapho logwaja wasala wahamba waya kulensimi yabo sayodla yedvwana.

### **(vii) Kwephula**

Logwaja wephula umyalo lobewubekiwe wekutsi akuphunyulwa endleleni. Logwaja beklakaniphe kakhulu, atenta longaphumuli. Bekutsi njalo uma amile, bangani bakhe bamsola kutsi uyaphumula, avele abatjele kutsi akaphumuli intfo nje uyacabanga. Ngibo lobucili bakhe bekucabanga lobamsindzisa ngesikhatsi aphula umyalo wekutsi akuphunyulwa endleleni.

### **(viii) Sifundvo**

Sifundvo sekutsi ungabotsandza kulingisela bangani. Intfo lephumelelise lomunye umuntfu akusiyo intfo letawuphumelelisa wena. Uma sibuka logwaja abeyati lentfo labeyenta, kungako bekakhona nekubeka tizatfu letivakalako uma asolwa ngekuphula umyalo. Lesento semphisi ngiso lesenta bantfu labanyenti bangaphumeleli ngobe bafuna kwenta tintfo letentiwa bangani, kulesinye sikhatsi, utfola umuntfu enta leyontfo hhayi ngobe ayifuna kepha ngobe umngani ayentile. Uma sibuka imphisi futsi asinasiciniseko sekutsi beyima ngobe ifuna kuphumula, kumbe ngobe ibone logwaja aloku ema kumlungela. Kungenteka ifele lite, beyiphumula ingakadzinwa ngobe ibone umngani aphumula. Uma logwaja ema akhuluma, nato letilwane betima timlalele. Lokusho kutsi tonkhe betifola litfuba lekuphumula, bekungenasidzingo sekutsi imphisi ize itibulalise.

### **4.9 Siphetho**

Lesehluko sisivetela singeniso, kutitfoba, kungabikho, likhambi lensweleko, kuhoshela, kutfumba, kumfeneta nalokunye. Inshokutsi lephelele yenganekwane ibonakala ngemuva kwekuhlolisisa leminyane yalemigomo leballiwe. Lemigomo ikhombisa, budlelwano, kuchumana nekuhleleka kwemicondvo lesiholela ekutfoleni tifundvo etinganekwaneni.

## SEHLUKO 5

### 5.1. Lokutfolakele

Tilwane tibamba indzima lenkhulu etinganekwaneni. Tiletsa lwati tiphindze tente kutsi imvelaphi yemuntfu neyetilwane ivakale. Lamuhla sikhona kuvisisa kutsi kungani tintfo tenteka ngalendlela letenteka ngayo kungenca yetinganekwane. Siyati kutsi siphila ngalendlela lesiphila ngayo ngobe kungenca yetinganekwane. Inganekwane letsi Intfulo Nelunwabu ichaza kabanti ngekufika kwekufa eveni. Uma sibuka ngendlela intfulo nelunwabu kuphila ngakhona. Kuba malula kutsi umfundzi wenganekwane akhone kuvisisa imvelaphi yekufa: Mvelinchanti watfuma lunwabu emhlabeni kutsi liyotjela bantfu kutsi batophila bangafi. Lunwabu njengobe latiwa ngekunanabuka, lenta wona lomkhuba walo wekunanabuka. Kutse emvakwaloko UMvelinchanti wabita intfulo kutsi iyotjela bantfu kutsi batawuphila bese bayafa. Yagijima intfulo yayotfola lunwabu lusananabuka endleleni yaphindza yalwengca yayofika kucala ebantfwini lawetfula umlayeto. Kwatsi ngemuva lwefika lunwabu, lutse lwetfula yalo inkhulumo bantfu bavele basho kutsi: "Tsine sibambe lentfulo", kulapho lesisho sekubamba lentfulo sasukela khona. Lenganekwane ngiyo lecacisa kabanti ngemvelaphi yekufa.

Kuyaye kube yimphicabadzala kutsi kungani sibe netilwane tasendle kanye netilwane tasemakhaya. Lokuye kucake kakhulu kutsi letilwane tehluke kancane noma atikahluki kwasanhlobo. Tinganekwane tiyaye tinike sisombululo lesivakalako, ikakhulu kulenganekwane letsi Tinkhomo letimbili. Lenganekwane icacisa kabanti ngesisusa saletinkhomo kutsi kutfolakala njani inyatsi ihlale ehlatkini kutsi inkhomo ihlale emakhaya. Lentfo leshiwo ngulenganekwane iyakholeweka uma sibuka indlela yekutiphatsa kwaletinkhomo. Inyatsi inenkhani kutsi inkhomo ilungile. Beyingeke ilunge vele emakhaya inyatsi ngendlela inenkhani ngayo, bantfu bebayosaba nekuyisenga, kantsi futsi inkhomo nayo beyingeke ilunge ngalendlela ilunge ngayo letinye tilwane betitawudlala ngayo. Lenganekwane ilandza ngekutsi kwentekanjani kutsi inyatsi ihlale ehlatkini bese inkhomo emakhaya: Kwabaleka inkhomo lete lulaka ngesikhatsi kulwa imbube nenkhomo lenelulaka. Imbube yashaywa kabi kabi, ikhahlelwa iyowela ekudzeni, ikhahlelwa yinkhomo lenelulaka "inyatsi". Itsite kubona loko inkhomo lete lulaka, yabona kulitfuba lelihle lekutsi itibalekele. Yabaleka

yangasacondzi ehlatsini, yavele yacondza emtini tsite kulapho yafika yakhonta khona. Yemukelwa ngetandla letimhlophe kulapho kwasukela khona kufuya tinkhomo emakhaya, kantsi Inkhomo lenelulaka yona yasala ehlatsini yabitwa ngekutsi yinyatsi.

Tinganekwane tinetifundvo letiningi, letimayelana nemphilo lephilwa bantfu kulesikhatsi sanamuhla. Tiyasiyala tiphindze tisifundzise kutsi labanye bantfu bayaphumelela ngebugebengu, bese kutsi bantfu labamsulwa kube ngabo labasala nelicala. Uma sifundza inganekwane letsi Logwaja Nematfundvuluka. Kulenganekwane sivetelwe kwaba sobala kutsi, umuntfu uyafa afele licala langalati: njengempunzi leyabulawa, ifela emacala lengazange iwente. Impunzi yabulawa ngobe kubekwe umtsetfo lotsi silwane lesitawubanjwa kutsi ngiso lesidla ematfundvuluka sitawubulawa. Kwabekwa kutsi leso silwane sitawubonakala ngekutsi sibe sinematolo ekuseni. Logwaja wavuka ebusuku wayodla ematfundvuluka cedze lapho waya lapho kulele khona impunzi wayosulela kuyo onkhe ematolo cedze lapho wayifaka nemacembe etihlahla tematfundvuluka kuze kube nebufakazi lobucinile. Nembala tindvuna tayitfolo impunzi inematolo kanye nemacembe. Yabulawa yafa kanjalo.

Lenganekwane ifakazela imphilo yanamuhla, banyenti kakhulu bantfu labasemajele, labanye baniketwa tigweba tentsambo ngobe kutfolakele bufakazi lobanele lobubayamanisa nalelo cala. Kutsi umnikati welicala yena aphume embili ngobe kungenabufakazi lobanele lobumhlanganisa nalelicala. Lomtsetfo webufakazi lobanele, uhambisana nalenganekwane, leyatsatsa imphilo yempunzi ngelite. Tinengana tinganekwane letihambisana nalomtsetfo njengenganekwane letsi Ncedze:

Ncedze lona yinyoni leyatsatsa bukhosi ngebucili. Umtsetfo bewubekiwe lapha kutsi; inyoni letawutsatsa bukhosi, yinyoni letawundiza itishiye tonkhe. Ncedze wabambelela etinsibeni telidlanga kutsi lapho lidlanga likhatsele, asuke etinsibeni talo andize aye etulu. Kutsi angabona kutsi liyandiza liya etulu, aphindzele etinsibeni talo ayobambelela futsi entele kutsi lapho likhatsala yena abe aphumulile kute atokhona kundiza alengce. Kutse lapho lidlanga libuyela phasi lisho nekusho kutsi selikhatsele. Wandizela etulu kakhulu ncedze aloku amemeta kutsi yena uyinkhosi

yetinyoni. Wabutsatsa njalo bukhosi ncedze kwatsi lidlanga lelandiza kamatima, nangekutikhandla alizange libunuke bukhosi.

Kukhona inganekwane letsi, Ingwenya Nendlulamitsi. Kulenganekwane indlulamitsi yasindza esimeni lesimatima kakhulu. Yamenywa ngumngani wayo ngwenya kutsi imvakashele, njengobe nayo beyimvakashele ngelilanga lelengcile. Ingwenya yatjela tihlobo tayo kutsi tihlale tilindzile ngobe ititiphatsela inyama. Yatsi ifika nje indlulamitsi yadvonswa, idvonselwa echibini, seyidvonswa yingwenya naletinye tingwenya. Tayidvonsa indlulamitsi ngentsamo, yasima ngetinyawo tangemuva yanwebeka intsamo yayo. Kungako nje namuhla indlulamitsi isilwane lesinentsamo lendze. Loko kwenteka emva kwekusindza emlonyeni wetingwenya.

Tinganekwane tibamba indzima lebalulekile, tisipha lwati, tisombulule ticakacaka. Tiyacacisa kutsi inzondo lekhona emkhatsini webantfunetilwane yacalaphi. Ticacisa kutsi kungani umuntfu uma abona silwane abaleke kangaka, kantsi futsi kungani silwane uma sibona umuntfu naso sibaleke kangaka. Loko kucaciswe kahle enganekwaneni letsi silwane lekutsiwa ngumuntfu. Kulenganekwane sivetelwa lapho yacala khona inzondo emkhatsini kwetilwane nebantfu. Umuntfu bekagcilata tilwane lebekatifuyile ekhaya lakhe;inja nembongolo. Letilwane tachazela letinye tilwane ngendlela umuntfu abetihlupha ngayo, indlela umuntfu angenaluvulo ngayo, indlela umuntfu akhatsata ngayo. Kulowo mhlango, laphatseka kabi kakhulu libhubesi inkhosi yetilwane. Kwatsi naletinye tilwane taphatseka kabi nome nje betingamati umuntfu. Inkhosi yetilwane yenta taba tekutsi igcine ihlangene nemuntfu. Nembala kuhlangana kwaba yimphumelelo. Umuntfu wenta emachinga ekutsi abophe ingwenyama yetilwane ngesihlahla cedze ayishaye ngensilane. Umuntfu washaya libhubesi ngensilane kamatima, ngenhlanhla lakhona kuphunyula lapho beliboshwe khona labaleka selicondze kuletinye tilwane. Tavele tatibonela nato kutsi kubi. Yasho imbongolo nenja kutsi nango-ke umuntfu. Tetfuka kakhulu tilwane lapho tibona simo lebelikuso libhubesi. Kusukela lapho tilwane tamesaba umuntfu tesaba kulimala, kutsi nemuntfu uma abona silwane abaleke ngobe esaba kutsi singamlimati nome sitiphindzisele.

## **5.2. Tincomo**

Tinganekwane kumele tifundziswe kusukela emabangeni laphasi kuye kufinyelelwe emabangeni emfundvo nekuceceshwa lokuhlelekile lekhombisa emakhono ekuchumana.

Kufundziswa kwetinganekwane kufanele kubambisane naletinye tincenye tebuciko bendlomo letilandzelako: taga, tisho, emahubo, tiphicaphicwano naletinye. Tinganekwane tenta umntfwana akhaliphe emcondvweni ngekutsi akwati kuticabangela ajule: abumbe, acambe, asungule, alungise, abhidlite abuye abumbisise, alungise kuvele likhono lakhe.

Tinganekwane kumele tivele tibonakale nakuletinye tifundvo njengehlanganisela (integration). Loko kuyoveta kubaluleka kwato emikhakheni yonkhe yemphilo.

Tinganekwane kumele tifundziswe elulwimini lwasekhaya nakulelo lekucala lwekwengeta ngenhloso yekwenta sisekelo lesicinile nalesifanele ekutfufukiseni lulwimi.

Imibhalo letsintsa tinganekwane iyindlala ngako-ke kumele kukhutsatwe kucanjwa, kuhlelwa nekubhalwa kwato ngobe tisisekelo selulwimi nemnotfo wentfufuko yalo.

## **TINCWADZI LETIFUNDZIWE**

Barnsley, .I. naHosking L. 2008. **Poetry for All**. Pretoria: Macmillan.

Bhiya, O.A. 2005. **Cosi, Cosi Iyaphela**. Cape Town: Kagiso Publishers.

Cuddon J.A. 1976. **A Dictionary of Literary Terms**. Harmondsworth: Penguin.

D'Arcy, L. 2012. **Dealing With Peer Pressure**. Philadelphia: Shutterstock.

Fakude, D. nalabanye. 2013. **Luju Lulwimi LweSiswati**. Cape Town: Cambridge University Press.

Goldblatt, G. 2010. **Oxford School Dictionary**. Cape Town: Oxford University Press.

Houghton-Hawksley, H.S. 2011. **Cartoon English**. Cape Town: Macmillan Publishers.

Jackson, R. 2009. **Literature Study Guide**. Cape Town: Maskew Miller Longman.

Makhanya, N.C. 2006. **Inkholongo**. Pretoria: Eulitz Publishers.

Makhanya, N.C. 2007: **Imihlanga**. Pretoria: Eulitz Publishers.

Maseko, P.S. nalabanye. 2005. **Sivula Emasango**. Cape Town: Maskew Miller Longman.

Mavuso, M. 2006. **Luveve**. Alberton: Lectio Publishers.

Mthethwa, N.C. 2014. **Silulu SeMaswati**. Alberton: Lectio Publishers.

Msimang, C.T 1986. **Folktale Influence On The Zulu Novel**. Pretoria: Acacia Publishers

Nkosi, D.E. 2006. **Kubamba Letingelako**. Alberton: Lectio Publishers.

Nzima, S.N. 2006: **Umvuzo**. Pretoria: Actua Press .

Sebag, P. 1963. **Kairouan**. Paris: Delpire Publisher.

Shongwe, M. 2005. **Vutsela Umlilo**. Cape Town: Maskew Miller Longman.



Simelane, S.Z. nalabanye. 2013. **Luju Lwelulwimi LweSiswati**. Cape Town: Cambridge University Press.

Thwala, L.C. 2016. **Lucwaningo Lwetinganekwane Ngeluhlelolwati LwaVladimir Propp**. Unpublished B.A. Hons. Dissertation. Thohoyandou: University of Venda.

Vladimir, P. 1928. **Morphology of the Folk Tale**. New York: The American Folklore Society.